



**THE BOOK**  
**OF**  
**COMMON PRAYER,**  
**AND**  
**ADMINISTRATION OF THE SACRAMENTS AND OTHER**  
**rites AND CEREMONIES OF THE CHURCH,**  
**ACCORDING TO THE USE OF**  
**The Reformed Episcopal Church**  
**IN THE**  
**DOMINION OF CANADA.**  
**OTHERWISE CALLED**  
**The Reformed Church of England.**  
**TOGETHER WITH**  
**THE PSALMS,**  
**AND THE FORM AND MANNER OF MAKING, ORDAINING,**  
**AND CONSECRATING OF BISHOPS, PRESBYTERS,**  
**AND DEACONS.**

---

**MONTREAL:**  
**DAWSON BROTHERS, PUBLISHERS.**

**1885.**

BX 6069

C3

R4

## **The Reformed Episcopal Church**

**IN THE DOMINION OF CANADA;**

otherwise called

## **The Reformed Church of England.**

I HEREBY certify that this is a correct Edition of the Book of Common Prayer, the Articles, Offices, and Rubrics of this Church, as adopted by the General Synod of this Church, at the Session thereof held at Montreal in the Province of Quebec, Dominion of Canada, on the 20th day of October, A.D. 1885.

As witness my hand this 2nd day of December, 1885.

**BRANDRAM BOILEAU USSHER,**

*Presiding Bishop of said Church.*

**MONTREAL, P.Q.,**

**Dominion of Canada.**

---

The revised version of the Old and New Testament Scriptures of 1885 are used throughout this Book, wherever quotations or selections from the Word of God appear.

---

# THE CONTENTS OF THIS BOOK.

---

|   | PAGE |
|---|------|
| Preface.....  | ii   |
| Declaration of Principles.....  | iii  |
| Table of Lessons .....  | iv   |
| Lessons Proper for Special Days.....  | vii  |
| Proper Psalms on Certain Days.....  | vii  |
| Extracts from Constitution and Canons.....                                      | viii |
| The Order for Morning and Evening Prayer, &c.....                               | ix   |
| The Order for Morning Prayer.....   | 10   |
| The Litany.....   | 24   |
| The Order for Evening Prayer.....   | 33   |
| Prayers and Thanksgivings, upon several Occasions.....                          | 44   |
| Thanksgivings .....   | 55   |
| The Order of the Administration of the Lord's Supper, or Holy<br>Communion..... | 58   |
| The Collects, Epistles, and Gospels to be used throughout the<br>Year.....      | 78   |
| The Psalms of David.....  | 220  |
| The Order for the Administration of Baptism to Infants.....                     | 410  |
| The Order for the Administration of Baptism to Adults.....                      | 413  |
| The Catechism.....  | 417  |
| The Order of Confirmation.....  | 421  |
| Solemnization of Matrimony .....  | 423  |
| The Order for the Burial of the Dead.....                                       | 426  |
| The Form of Ordaining Deacons.....  | 433  |
| The Form of Ordaining Presbyters.....   | 436  |
| The Form of Consecrating a Bishop.....  | 444  |
| The Form for the Installation of Pastors.....                                   | 449  |
| Form for the Consecration, Dedication, or Opening of a Church<br>or Chapel..... | 452  |
| Order for the Consecration of Church-yards or Cemeteries.....                   | 456  |
| Articles of Religion.....   | 460  |



## Preface.

**I**T is but reasonable that, upon weighty and important considerations, changes and alterations should be made in the public Liturgies of the Church; and it is a most invaluable part of that blessed "liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free"—that in His worship, different *forms* and *usages* may without offence be allowed, provided the substance of the faith be kept entire; and that "according to the various exigencies of times and occasions," the discipline of the Church may, by common consent and due authority, be so defined as may seem best and most convenient for the edification of the people.

And forasmuch as nothing can be so plainly set forth, but doubts may arise in the use and practice of the same; to appease all such diversity (if any arise) and for the resolution of all doubts, concerning the manner how to understand, do, and execute, the things contained in this Book; the parties that so doubt, or diversely take any thing, shall always (in matters spiritual) resort to the Bishop of the Diocese, having jurisdiction in this Church, who by his discretion shall take order for the quieting and appeasing of the same; so that the same order be not contrary to any thing contained in this Book.

And although the keeping and omitting of a Ceremony, in itself considered, is but a small thing; yet the wilful and contemptuous transgression and breaking of a common order and discipline is no small offence before God. As Paul saith, "Let all things be done decently and in order;" the appointment of which order pertaineth not to private men; therefore no man ought to take in hand, nor presume to appoint or alter any public or common order in Christ's Church, except he be lawfully called and authorized thereunto.

And whereas in this our time, the minds of men are so diverse, that some think it a great matter of conscience to depart from a piece of the least of their Ceremonies, they are so addicted to their old customs; and again on the other side, some are so fond of novelty, that they would change anything old for that which is new; it was thought expedient, not so much to have respect how to please and satisfy either of these parties, as how to please God, and profit them both.

And having thus endeavored to discharge our duties in this weighty affair, as in the sight of God, and to approve our sincerity therein (so far as lay in us) to the consciences of all men; although we know it impossible (in such variety of apprehensions, humours and interests, as are in the world) to please all; nor can expect that men of factious, peevish, and perverse spirits should be satisfied with any thing that can be done in this kind by any other than themselves: yet we have good hope, that what is here presented, and hath been with great diligence examined and approved, will be also well accepted and approved by all sober, peaceable and truly conscientious sons of the Reformed Episcopal Church.

It is the duty of Churchwardens to examine the "Letters of Orders," and other credentials of any person representing himself to be a Minister; and no one is authorized to officiate in any Diocese of this Church, or as a Minister thereof, without a license from the Bishop having jurisdiction.

This Book (in its Articles, Liturgy, Services, Preface and Rubrics) contains the Doctrine, Worship, and Discipline of this Church, which are more fully explained in the Constitution and Canons approved, or to be approved, by the General Synod of the same.

# DECLARATION OF PRINCIPLES OF THE REFORMED EPISCOPAL CHURCH.

*Adopted December 2nd, 1873.*

---

## I.

The Reformed Episcopal Church, holding "the faith once delivered unto the saints," declares its belief in the Holy Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments as the Word of God, and the sole Rule of Faith and Practice ; in the Creed, "commonly called the Apostle's Creed ;" in the Divine institution of the Sacraments of Baptism and the Lord's Supper ; and in the doctrines of grace substantially as they are set forth in the Thirty-nine Articles of Religion.\*

## II.

This Church recognizes and adheres to Episcopacy, not as of Divine right, but as a very ancient and desirable form of Church polity.

## III.

This Church, retaining a Liturgy which shall not be imperative or repressive of freedom in prayer, accepts the Book of Common Prayer, as it was revised, proposed, and recommended for use by the General Convention of the Protestant Episcopal Church, A.D. 1785, reserving full liberty to alter, abridge, enlarge, and amend the same, as may seem most conducive to the edification of the people, "provided that the substance of the faith be kept entire."

## IV.

This Church condemns and rejects the following erroneous and strange doctrines as contrary to God's Word :

*First*, That the Church of Christ exists only in one order or form of ecclesiastical polity :

*Second*, That Christian Ministers are "priests" in another sense than that in which all believers are "a royal priesthood :"

*Third*, That the Lord's Table is an altar on which the oblation of the Body and Blood of Christ is offered anew to the Father :

*Fourth*, That the Presence of Christ in the Lord's Supper is a presence in the elements of Bread and Wine :

*Fifth*, That Regeneration is inseparably connected with Baptism.

---

\* *The Thirty-nine Articles, as set forth in this Revised Edition of the Book of Common Prayer for the use of the Reformed Episcopal Church in the Dominion of Canada.*

## Table of Lessons.

|                              | <i>Morning.</i>              | <i>Evening.</i>                |
|------------------------------|------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| <b>Advent Sunday.</b>        |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Isaiah..... 1                | Isaiah ..... 2 : or 4 v. 2     |
| Second Lesson                | 1 Peter . 1 v. 22 to 2 v. 11 | John ..... 11 to v. 17         |
| <b>2d Sun. in Adv.</b>       |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Isaiah..... 5                | Isaiah 11 to v. 11 : or 24     |
| Second Lesson                | 2 Peter..... 2               | John ..... 14                  |
| <b>3d Sun. in Adv.</b>       |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Isaiah..... 25               | Isaiah 26 : or 28 v. 5 to 19   |
| Second Lesson                | 1 John..... 4 v. 7           | John..... 19 to v. 25          |
| <b>4th Sun. in Adv.</b>      |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Isaiah..... 30 to v. 27      | Isaiah 32 : or 33 v. 2 to 23   |
| Second Lesson                | Revelation. .... 4           | Revelation..... 5              |
| <b>Christmas Day.</b>        |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Isaiah ..... 9 to v. 8       | Isaiah..... 7 v. 10 to 17      |
| Second Lesson                | Luke ..... 2 to v. 15        | Titus..... 3 v. 4 to 9         |
| <b>1st Sun. after Chris.</b> |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Isaiah ..... 35              | Isaiah..... 38 or 40           |
| Second Lesson                | Revelation..... 16           | Revelation..... 18             |
| <b>2d Sun. after Chris.</b>  |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Isaiah ..... 42              | Isaiah..... 43 or 44           |
| Second Lesson                | Matthew. . 4 & 5 to v. 13    | Acts..... 2 v. 22              |
| <b>1st Sun. after Epip.</b>  |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Isaiah ..... 51              | Isa. . 52 v. 13 & 53 ; or 54   |
| Second Lesson                | Matthew 6 v. 19 to 7 v. 7    | Acts..... 6                    |
| <b>2d Sun. after Epip.</b>   |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Isaiah ..... 55              | Isaiah..... 57 or 61           |
| Second Lesson                | Matthew . .... 10 v. 24      | Acts..... 10 to v. 24          |
| <b>3d Sun. after Epip.</b>   |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Isaiah ..... 62              | Isaiah..... 65 or 66           |
| Second Lesson                | Matthew. .... 15 to v. 21    | Acts..... 16 v. 16             |
| <b>4th Sun. after Epip.</b>  |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Job . .... 27                | Job..... 28 or 29              |
| Second Lesson                | Matthew . . 19 v. 3 to 27    | Acts..... 20 v. 17             |
| <b>5th Sun. after Epip.</b>  |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Proverbs ..... 1             | Proverbs..... 3 or 8           |
| Second Lesson                | Matt. 22 v. 41 to 23 v. 13   | Acts..... 25                   |
| <b>6th Sun. after Epip.</b>  |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Proverbs ..... 9             | Proverbs..... 11 or 15         |
| Second Lesson                | Matt. .... 26 v. 31 to 57    | Romans..... 2 to v. 17         |
| <b>Septuagesima.</b>         |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Genesis . . . 1 & 2 to v. 4  | Genesis 2 v. 4 : or Job 38     |
| Second Lesson                | Revelation . . . 21 to v. 9  | Rev. . . 21 v. 9 to 22 v. 6    |
| <b>Sexagesima.</b>           |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Genesis ..... 3              | Genesis..... 6 or 8            |
| Second Lesson                | Matthew . .... 17 v. 14      | Acts . 18 v. 24 to 19 v. 21    |
| <b>Quinquagesima.</b>        |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Genesis . .... 9 to v. 20    | Genesis..... 12 or 13          |
| Second Lesson                | Matthew . .... 21 v. 23      | Acts..... 22 v. 23 to 23 v. 12 |
| <b>1st Sun. in Lent.</b>     |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Genesis. 19 v. 12 to v. 30   | Gen..... 22 to v. 20 : or 23   |
| Second Lesson                | Matthew . . . 25 to v. 31    | Acts..... 28 to v. 17          |
| <b>2d Sun. in Lent.</b>      |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Genesis ..... 27 to v. 41    | Genesis..... 28 or 32          |
| Second Lesson                | Matthew . .... 27 v. 57      | Romans..... 5                  |
| <b>3d Sun. in Lent.</b>      |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Genesis..... 37              | Genesis..... 30 or 40          |
| Second Lesson                | Mark..... 4 to v. 35         | Romans..... 10                 |
| <b>4th Sun. in Lent.</b>     |                              |                                |
| First Lesson                 | Genesis..... 42              | Genesis..... 43 or 45          |
| Second Lesson                | Mark . . 7 v. 24 to 8 v. 10  | Romans..... 14                 |

# TABLE OF LESSONS.

v

|                                 | Morning.                     | Evening.                                   |
|---------------------------------|------------------------------|--|
| <i>5th Sun. in Lent.</i>        |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | Exodus..... 8                | Exodus.. 5: or 6 to v. 14                  |
| Second Lesson                   | Mark. 11 v. 27 to 12 v. 13   | 1 Peter..... 4                             |
| <i>Sun. next before Easter.</i> |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | Exodus..... 9                | Exodus..... 10 or 11                       |
| Second Lesson                   | Mark.....15 to v. 42         | 1 Cor..... 12 to v. 28                     |
| <i>Easter Day.</i>              |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | Exodus.. ....12 to v. 29     | Exodus .. 12 v. 29: or 14                  |
| Second Lesson                   | Rev.. ..1 v. 10 to v. 19     | John 20 v. 11 to v. 19: or Rev. 5.         |
| <i>1st Sun. after Easter.</i>   |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | Numbers..... 16 to v. 26     | Num.16 v. 26: or 17 to v. 19               |
| Second Lesson                   | 1 Cor.....15 to v. 29        | John... 20 v. 24 to v. 30: or 21 v. 10     |
| <i>2d Sun. after Easter.</i>    |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | Numbers. .... 20 to v. 14    | Num. . 20 v. 14 to 21 v. 10                |
| Second Lesson                   | Luke.....10 v. 17            | Galatians..... 2                           |
| <i>3d Sun. after Easter.</i>    |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | Numbers..... 22              | Numbers.....23 or 24                       |
| Second Lesson                   | Luke.....14 to v 25          | Ephesians . . . . . 2                      |
| <i>4th Sun. after Easter.</i>   |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | Deut.....4 to v. 23          | Deut. . 4 v. 23 to 41: or 5                |
| Second Lesson                   | Luke. 18 v. 31 to 19 v. 11   | Phil. .... 2                               |
| <i>5th Sun. after Easter.</i>   |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | Deut..... 6                  | Deut. .... 9 or 10                         |
| Second Lesson                   | Luke.....22 to v. 31         | Col. .... 3 v. 18 to 4 v. 7                |
| <i>Sun. after Ascension.</i>    |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | Deut..... 30                 | Deut. .. 34: or Joshua 1                   |
| Second Lesson                   | John..... 1 to v. 29         | 2 Thess..... 1                             |
| <i>Whitsun-Day.</i>             |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | Deut.....16 to v. 18         | Isa. ..11: or Ex. 26 v. 25                 |
| Second Lesson                   | Romans ..... 8 v. 18         | Gal. 5 v. 16: or Acts 18 v. 24 to 19 v. 21 |
| <i>Trinity Sunday.</i>          |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | Isaiah ..... 6 to v. 11      | Gen. 18: or 1 & 2 to v. 4                  |
| Second Lesson                   | Rev. ....1 to v. 9           | Eph. 4 to v. 17: or Mat. 3                 |
| <i>1st Sun. after Trin.</i>     |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | Josh.... 8 v. 7 to 4 v. 15   | Jos. 5 v. 13 to 6 v. 21: or 24             |
| Second Lesson                   | John .. 11 v. 47 to 12 v. 20 | Hebrews..... 6                             |
| <i>2d Sun. after Trin.</i>      |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | Judges..... 4                | Judges....5: or 6 v. 11                    |
| Second Lesson                   | John.....16 v. 16            | Hebrews . . . . . 11 v. 17                 |
| <i>3d Sun. after Trin.</i>      |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | 1 Sam.....2 to v. 27         | 1 Sam.... 3: or 4 to v. 19                 |
| Second Lesson                   | John.....20 v. 19            | James . . . . . 4                          |
| <i>4th Sun. after Trin.</i>     |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | 1 Sam..... 12                | 1 Sam .... 13: or Ruth 1                   |
| Second Lesson                   | Acts.....4 to v. 32          | 1 Peter..... 5                             |
| <i>5th Sun. after Trin.</i>     |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | 1 Sam.....15 to v. 34        | 1 Sam ..... 16 or 17                       |
| Second Lesson                   | Acts.....8 v. 5 to v. 26     | 1 John..... 2 v. 15                        |
| <i>6th Sun. after Trin.</i>     |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | 2 Sam..... 1                 | 2 Sam. 12 to v. 24: or 18                  |
| Second Lesson                   | Acts ..... 11                | 3 John                                     |
| <i>7th Sun. after Trin.</i>     |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | 1 Chronicles..... 21         | 1 Chr... 22: or 28 to v. 21                |
| Second Lesson                   | Acts.....16 v. 16            | Matt.....5 v. 13 to v. 33                  |
| <i>8th Sun. after Trin.</i>     |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | 1 Chron. .. 29 v. 9 to v. 29 | 2 Chr....1: or 1 Kings 3                   |
| Second Lesson                   | Acts..... 20 v. 17           | Matthew..... 9 to v. 18 [11 v. 26          |
| <i>9th Sun. after Trin.</i>     |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | 1 Kings.....10 to v. 25      | 1 Kings ..11 to v. 15: or                  |
| Second Lesson                   | Luke..9 v. 51 to 10 v. 17    | Matthew.....13 to v. 24                    |
| <i>10th Sun. after Trin.</i>    |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | 1 Kings..... 12              | 1 Kings.....13 or 17                       |
| Second Lesson                   | Romans..... 2 to v. 17       | Matt....16 v. 24 to 17 v. 14               |
| <i>11th Sun. after Trin.</i>    |                              |  |
| First Lesson                    | 1 Kings..... 18              | 1 Kings.....19 or 21                       |
| Second Lesson                   | Romans..... 8 to v. 18       | Matthew.....21 to v. 23                    |

|                              | <i>Morning.</i>            | <i>Evening.</i>             |
|------------------------------|----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| <b>12th Sun. after Trin.</b> |                            | [4 v. 8 to 38               |
| First Lesson                 | 1 Kings..... 22 to v. 41   | 2 Kings ....2 to v. 16 : or |
| Second Lesson                | Romans..... 12             | Matthew.....24 v. 29        |
| <b>13th Sun. after Trin.</b> |                            |                             |
| First Lesson                 | 2 Kings ..... 5            | 2 Kings. 6 to v. 24 : or 7  |
| Second Lesson                | 1 Corinthians ..... 3      | Matt..... 27 v. 27 to v. 57 |
| <b>14th Sun. after Trin.</b> |                            |                             |
| First Lesson                 | 2 Kings..... 9             | 2 Kings 10 to v. 32 : or 13 |
| Second Lesson                | 1 Corinthians ..... 9      | Mark .....5 v. 21           |
| <b>15th Sun. after Trin.</b> |                            |                             |
| First Lesson                 | 2 Kings..... 18            | 2 Kings 19 : or 23 to v. 31 |
| Second Lesson                | 1 Cor..... 14 v. 20        | Mark.....7 to v. 24         |
| <b>16th Sun. after Trin.</b> |                            |                             |
| First Lesson                 | 2 Chronicles..... 36       | Neh. . 1 & 2 to v. 9 : or 8 |
| Second Lesson                | 2 Corinthians..... 4       | Mark .....11 to v. 27       |
| <b>17th Sun. after Trin.</b> |                            |                             |
| First Lesson                 | Jeremiah..... 5            | Jeremiah.....22 or 35       |
| Second Lesson                | 2 Cor ..... 11 to v. 30    | Mark.....14 v. 53           |
| <b>18th Sun. after Trin.</b> |                            |                             |
| First Lesson                 | Jeremiah..... 36           | Ezek... 2 : or 13 to v. 17  |
| Second Lesson                | Gal.....4 v. 21 to 5 v. 13 | Luke..... 2 v. 21           |
| <b>19th Sun. after Trin.</b> |                            |                             |
| First Lesson                 | Ezekiel..... 14            | Ezek....18 : or 24 v. 15    |
| Second Lesson                | 1 Thess..... 5 v. 24       | Luke.....6 to v. 20         |
| <b>20th Sun. after Trin.</b> |                            |                             |
| First Lesson                 | Ezekiel..... 34            | Ezek....37 : or Daniel 1    |
| Second Lesson                | Philippians..... 4         | Luke....9 v. 28 to v. 51    |
| <b>21st Sun. after Trin.</b> |                            |                             |
| First Lesson                 | Daniel..... 3              | Daniel.....4 or 5           |
| Second Lesson                | 1 Thess ..... 2            | Luke .....13 to v. 18       |
| <b>22d Sun. after Trin.</b>  |                            |                             |
| First Lesson                 | Daniel..... 6              | Daniel..... 7 v. 9 : or 12  |
| Second Lesson                | 1 Timothy.....1 to v. 18   | Luke.....17 v. 20           |
| <b>23d Sun. after Trin.</b>  |                            |                             |
| First Lesson                 | Hosea..... 14              | Joel... 2 v. 21 : or 3 v. 9 |
| Second Lesson                | 2 Timothy..... 2           | Luke.....21 v. 5            |
| <b>24th Sun. after Trin.</b> |                            |                             |
| First Lesson                 | Amos ..... 3               | Amos..... 5 or 9            |
| Second Lesson                | Philemon                   | Luke 23 v. 50 to 24 v. 13   |
| <b>25th Sun. after Trin.</b> |                            |                             |
| First Lesson                 | Habakkuk..... 3            | Habak. . . 3 : or Zeph. 3   |
| Second Lesson                | Hebrews..... 8             | John . . . . . 4 to v. 31   |
| <b>26th Sun. after Trin.</b> |                            | [Malachi 3 and 4            |
| First Lesson                 | Ecclesiastes.....11 & 12   | Haggai . . 2 to v. 10 : or  |
| Second Lesson                | Hebrews..... 13            | John..... 7 to v. 25        |

## Lessons Proper for Special Days.

|                               | <i>Morning.</i>             | <i>Evening.</i>              |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------|
| <b>Circumcision.</b>          |                             |                              |
| First Lesson                  | Genesis..... 17 v. 9        | Deuteronomy... 10 v. 12      |
| Second Lesson                 | Romans ..... 2 v. 17        | Colossians.. 2 v. 8 to v. 18 |
| <b>Epiphany.</b>              |                             |                              |
| First Lesson                  | Isaiah..... 60              | Isaiah... 49 v. 18 to v. 24  |
| Second Lesson                 | Luke..... 3 v. 15 to v. 28  | John ..... 2 to v. 12        |
| <b>First day of Lent.</b>     |                             |                              |
| First Lesson                  | Isaiah..... 58 to v. 12     | Jonah..... 3                 |
| Second Lesson                 | Mark .... 2 v. 18 to v. 23  | Hebrews.. 12 v. 8 to v. 18   |
| <b>Mon. before Easter.</b>    |                             |                              |
| First Lesson                  | Lamentations.. 1 to v. 15   | Lamentations.... 2 v. 18     |
| Second Lesson                 | John..... 14 to v. 15       | John..... 14 v. 15           |
| <b>Tues. before Easter.</b>   |                             |                              |
| First Lesson                  | Lamentations.. 8 to v. 34   | Lamentations.... 3 v. 34     |
| Second Lesson                 | John..... 15 to v. 14       | John..... 15 v. 14           |
| <b>Wednes. before Easter.</b> |                             |                              |
| First Lesson                  | Lamentations.. 4 to v. 21   | Daniel..... 9 v. 20          |
| Second Lesson                 | John..... 16 to v. 16       | John..... 16 v. 16           |
| <b>Thurs. before Easter.</b>  |                             |                              |
| First Lesson                  | Hosea..... 13 to v. 15      | Hosea..... 14                |
| Second Lesson                 | John..... 17                | John..... 13 to v. 36        |
| <b>Good Friday.</b>           |                             |                              |
| First Lesson                  | Genesis... .. 22 to v. 30   | Isaiah ..... 52 v. 13 & 53   |
| Second Lesson                 | John..... .. 18             | 1 Peter ..... 2              |
| <b>Easter Even.</b>           |                             |                              |
| First Lesson                  | Zechariah..... 9            | Hosea .... 5 v. 8 to 6 v. 4  |
| Second Lesson                 | Luke..... 23 v. 50          | Romans..... 6 to v. 14       |
| <b>Mon. in Easter-Week.</b>   |                             |                              |
| First Lesson                  | Exodus..... 15 to v. 22     | Ecclesiastes..... 12         |
| Second Lesson                 | Luke..... 24 to v. 13       | Matthew..... 23 to v. 10     |
| <b>Tues. in Easter-Week.</b>  |                             |                              |
| First Lesson                  | 2 Kings.. 13 v. 14 to v. 22 | Ezekiel..... 37 to v. 15     |
| Second Lesson                 | John..... 21 to v. 15       | John..... 21 v. 15           |
| <b>Ascension Day.</b>         |                             |                              |
| First Lesson                  | Daniel..... 7 v. 9 to v. 15 | 2 Kings..... 2 to v. 16      |
| Second Lesson                 | Luke..... 24 v. 44          | Hebrews..... 4               |

## Proper Psalms on Certain Days.

|                           | <i>Morn.</i> | <i>Even.</i> |                       | <i>Morn.</i> | <i>Even.</i> |
|---------------------------|--------------|--------------|-----------------------|--------------|--------------|
| <b>Christmas Day.</b>     | Ps. 19       | Ps. 89       | <b>Easter Day.</b>    | Ps. 2        | Ps. 113      |
| " "                       | " 45         | " 110        | " "                   | " 57         | " 114        |
| " "                       | " 85         | " 132        | " "                   | " 111        | " 118        |
| <b>First Day of Lent.</b> | Ps. 6        | Ps. 102      | <b>Ascension Day.</b> | Ps. 8        | Ps. 24       |
| " "                       | " 32         | " 130        | " "                   | " 15         | " 47         |
| " "                       | " 38         | " 143        | " "                   | " 21         | " 108        |
| <b>Good Friday.</b>       | Ps. 22       | Ps. 69       | <b>Whitsun-Day.</b>   | Ps. 48       | Ps. 104      |
| " "                       | " 40         | " 88         | " "                   | " 68         | " 145        |
| " "                       | " 54         |              | " "                   |              |              |

NOTE.—The Second Lessons may, if preferred, be taken from the Calendar of the Church of England.

NOTE.—Where verses occur which are by the Minister considered unsuitable to be read in Public, they may be omitted.

Lessons from the Apocrypha shall not be read in the Services of this Church.

## EXTRACTS FROM THE CONSTITUTION AND CANONS OF THE REFORMED EPISCOPAL CHURCH.

The Constitution, Article X, reads as follows :

“Nothing calculated to teach either directly or symbolically that the Christian ministry possesses a sacerdotal character, or that the Lord’s Supper is a sacrifice, shall ever be allowed in the worship of this Church ; nor shall any altar, or communion table constructed in the form of an altar, nor shall any cross, crucifix, candles, molten, painted or graven images be introduced, or intoning used in any service connected therewith or by any minister, and the Bishop shall have power to suspend any minister from duty until the next meeting of the Canadian General Synod persisting in any violation of the letter or spirit of this Article. Except when otherwise canonically specified, or when contrary to Evangelical and Protestant principles, this Church conforms to the laws and customs of the Church of England, and is thus not a new but an old Church (*re-formed*).”

### TITLE 1, CANON 12.

#### *Of the Use of the Prayer Book.*

§ I. On occasions of public worship, invariably on the morning and evening of the Lord’s Day, commonly called Sunday, and at other times at the discretion of the Minister, the Prayer Book set forth by the General Synod is to be used in the congregations of this Church ; *Provided*, that nothing in this Canon is to be understood as precluding a short extempore prayer before or after sermons, or on emergent occasions ; the Bishop having jurisdiction may authorize and permit the use of any special form of missionary service not contravening the principles of this Church.

§ II. Congregations in other countries shall have liberty, with the approval of the presiding Bishop, and of the General Standing Committee, to insert such prayers and versicles in the Service as are most accordant with their respective forms of civil government ; and such prayers for those in authority may take the place of, or be used with those adopted in the Dominion of Canada ; *Provided*, that no printed matter shall be inserted in any of the Services or Offices of the Church, until it has been approved by the presiding Bishop and General Standing Committee.

## THE ORDER FOR MORNING AND EVENING PRAYER, &c.

¶ *The Morning and Evening Prayer shall be used in the accustomed Place of the Church, Chapel, or Chancel; except it shall be otherwise determined by the Bishop.*

¶ *The Minister at the time of the Communion, and at all other times in his Ministrations, shall use neither Alb, Vestment nor Cope; but being a Bishop he shall have and wear a Rochet; and being a Presbyter or Deacon he shall have and wear a plain Surplice and a plain black scarf, with such hood as pertaineth to his degree. A black gown shall, however, be worn in the pulpit, with or without the hood pertaining to the degree of the Minister.*

¶ *By the word "Minister" in this Book is meant a Bishop, Presbyter, or Deacon, or, in special cases, a Coadjutor, Lay Reader, or Lay Deacon, if licensed by the Bishop thereto.*

¶ *And forasmuch as nothing can be so plainly set forth but doubts may arise in the use and practice of the same: to appease all such diversity (if any arise): the parties that so doubt or diversely take anything concerning this Church, or anything contained in this Book, or in the Doctrine, Discipline, or Worship of this Church, or in any Document connected therewith shall always resort to the General Standing Committee for the Dominion of Canada, or to the Bishop having jurisdiction, for decision.*

¶ *It shall not be necessary to repeat any Prayer or Collect which has once been used during the same service, or to use more than one Creed, or one Form of Prayer for the Queen's Majesty, when various Services are combined.*

¶ *A short extemporaneous prayer may be used before and after the Sermon, and upon emergent occasions.*

¶ *When the Lord's Supper is administered at the time of Morning or Evening Prayer, the Communion Service may be commenced after the third Collect.*

¶ *The people shall answer at the end of all prayers. Amen.*

¶ *Except where otherwise canonically specified, or where contrary to Evangelical and Protestant Principles, the Laws and Customs of the Church of England still continue in force in this Church.*

¶ *Hymns or Hymn Books calculated to impart teaching of a Sacerdotal character shall not be used in the Services of this Church.*

¶ *The Minister may at his discretion introduce in the Prayer for all Conditions of Men, after "estate," and in the Litany, after "all sick persons," the words "especially those for whom our prayers are desired." And in the General Thanksgiving, after "to all men," the words "particularly to those who desire now to offer up their praises and thanksgivings for Thy late mercies vouchsafed unto them."*

¶ *The Forms of Morning and Evening Prayer as set forth in this book are to be used on the Morning and Evening of the Lord's Day, commonly called Sunday, and at other times according to the Minister's discretion.*

¶ *The separate use of the "Shorter Litany" (beginning "We sinners do beseech Thee, &c."), is intended only for special occasions, at the Bishop's discretion.*

**NOTE.**—When speaking of or addressing the third Person of the Holy Trinity, the expression "Holy Spirit" has been adopted in all such portions of this Revised Prayer Book as are generally read. In such portions as are generally sung, the exigencies of rhythm and metre compel the use of the more objectionable expression "Holy Ghost;" although in the original, one expression alone, *Pneuma Hagion*, is uniformly used throughout the New Testament; the true equivalent of which, in English, is undoubtedly "Holy Spirit."

The words *Catholic* and *Universal* are synonymous, but the former has been and is still much abused; the latter has been, therefore, adopted generally throughout this Revised Prayer Book.



THE ORDER FOR  
MORNING PRAYER.

---

The Lord is in his holy temple ; let all the earth keep silence before him.—*HAB.* ii. 20.

¶ *At the beginning of Morning Prayer the Minister shall read with a loud voice some one or more of these Sentences of the Scriptures that follow. And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.*

**W**HEN the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.—*Ezek.* xviii. 27.

I acknowledge my transgressions, and my sin is ever before me.—*Psalms* li. 3.

Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.—*Psalms* li. 9.

The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit : a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.—*Psalms* li. 17.

Rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God : for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.—*Joel* ii. 13.

To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him ; neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws which he set before us.—*Dan.* ix. 9, 10.

O Lord, correct me, but with judgment ; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.—*Jer.* x. 24. *Psalms* vi. 1.

Repent ye ; for the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand.—*Matthew* iii. 2.

I will arise, and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight ; I am no more worthy to be called thy son.—*Luke* xv. 18, 19.

Enter not into judgment with thy servant ; for in thy sight no man living is righteous.—*Psalms* cxliii. 2.

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and righteous to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.—1 *John* i. 8, 9.

DEARLY beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness ; and that we should not dissemble nor cloak them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father ; but confess them with a humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart ; to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same, by his infinite goodness and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God ; yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meet together to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy Word, and to ask those things which are requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as are here present, to accompany me with a pure heart, and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying with me :

¶ *A General Confession to be said by the whole Congregation with the Minister, all kneeling.*

**A**LMIGHTY and most merciful Father ; we have erred, and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep. We have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts. We have offended against thy holy laws. We have left undone those things which we ought to have done ; and we have done those things which we ought not to have done ; and there is no health in us. But thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us, miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, who confess their faults. Restore thou them that are penitent ; according to thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Jesus our Lord. And grant, O most merciful Father, for his sake ; That we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, To the glory of thy holy Name. *Amen.*

¶ *The Declaration of God's Mercy to all who truly repent and believe His holy Gospel. To be said by the Minister alone, all kneeling.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness, and live ; and hath declared and pronounced to his people, being penitent, the Remission of their sins ; He pardoneth all them that truly repent, and unfeignedly believe his holy Gospel. Wherefore let us beseech him to grant us true repentance, and his Holy Spirit, that those things may please him, which we do at this present ; and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure, and holy ; so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Minister, with an audible voice ; the people repeating it with him, both here, and wheresoever else it is used in Divine Service, shall say,*

OUR Father who art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done on earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation ; but deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. *Amen.*

¶ *Then likewise he shall say,*

O Lord, open thou our lips.

*Answer.* And our mouth shall show forth thy praise.

*Minister.* O God, make speed to save us.

*Answer.* O Lord, make haste to help us.

¶ *Here all standing up, the Minister shall say,*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit ;

*Answer.* As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be ; world without end. *Amen.*

*Minister.* Praise ye the Lord.

*Answer.* The Lord's Name be praised.

¶ *Then shall be said or sung this Psalm following : except on Easter Day, upon which another anthem is appointed.*

*Venite, Exultemus Domino.*

Psalm xcv.

COME, let us sing unto the Lord ; let us heartily rejoice in the strength of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving : and show ourselves glad in him with Psalms.

For the Lord is a great God : and a great King above all Gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth : and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it : and his hands prepared the dry land.

O come, let us worship, and fall down : and kneel before the Lord our Maker.

For he is the Lord our God : and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

To-day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts : as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness ;

When your fathers tempted me : proved me, and saw my works.

Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said : It is a people that do err in their hearts, for they have not known my ways.

Unto whom I swear in my wrath : that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be ; world without end. *Amen.*

*¶ Then shall follow the Psalms in order as they are appointed. And at the end of every Psalm throughout the year, and likewise at the end of Benedictus, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis, may be repeated "Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost," when sung ; but when read, "Holy Spirit." (See note at foot of The Order for Morning and Evening Prayer.)*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost ;

*Answer.* As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be ; world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall be read distinctly with an audible voice the First Lesson, taken out of the Old Testament, as is appointed in the Calendar, except there be Proper Lessons assigned for that day: He that readeth so standing and turning himself, as he may best be heard of all such as are present. And after that, may be said or sung. in English, the Hymn called Te Deum Laudamus.*

¶ *Note. That before every Lesson the Reader shall say, Here beginneth such a Chapter, or Verse of such a Chapter, of such a Book: And after every Lesson, Here endeth the First, or the Second Lesson.*

*Te Deum Laudamus.*

WE praise thee, O God: we acknowledge thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doth worship thee: the Father everlasting.

To thee all Angels cry aloud: the Heavens, and all the Powers therein.

To thee Cherubim, and Seraphim: continually do cry,

Holy, Holy, Holy: Lord God of Sabbaoth;

Heaven and earth are full of the Majesty: of thy Glory.

The glorious company of the Apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the Prophets: praise thee.

The noble army of Martyrs: praise thee.

The holy Church throughout all the world: doth acknowledge thee;

The Father: of an infinite Majesty

Thine honorable, true: and only Son.

Also the Holy Ghost; the Comforter.

Thou art the King of Glory: O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Son: of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee to deliver man: thou didst not abhor the Virgin's womb.

When thou hadst overcome the sharpness of death: thou didst open the Kingdom of Heaven to all believers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God : in the  
Glory of the Father,

We believe that thou shalt come : to be our  
Judge.

We therefore pray thee, help thy servants :  
whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious  
blood.

Make them to be numbered with thy Saints :  
in glory everlasting.

O Lord, save thy people : and bless thine  
heritage.

Govern them : and lift them up forever.

Day by day : we magnify thee ;

And we worship thy Name : ever world with-  
out end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord : to keep us this day without  
sin.

O Lord, have mercy upon us : have mercy  
upon us.

O Lord, let thy mercy lighten upon us : as our  
trust is in thee.

O Lord, in thee have I trusted : let me never  
be confounded.

¶ *Then shall be read in like manner the Second Lesson, taken out of  
the New Testament. And after that, the Hymn following.*

*Benedictus.* Luke i, 68.

**B**LESSED be the Lord God of Israel : for he  
hath visited and redeemed his people ;

And hath raised up a mighty salvation for us :  
in the house of his servant David ;

As he spake by the mouth of his holy Pro-  
phets : who have been since the world began ;

That we should be saved from our enemies :  
and from the hands of all that hate us ;

To perform the mercy promised to our forefathers : and to remember his holy Covenant ;

To perform the oath which he sware to our forefather Abraham : that he would give us ;

That we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies : might serve him without fear ;

In holiness and righteousness before him : all the days of our life.

And thou, Child, shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest : for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways ;

To give knowledge of salvation unto his people : for the remission of their sins,

Through the tender mercy of our God : whereby the day-spring from on high hath visited us ;

To give light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death : and to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. *Amen.*

¶ Or this Psalm.

*Jubilate Deo. Psalm c.*

**O** BE joyful in the Lord, all ye lands : serve the Lord with gladness, and come before his presence with a song.

Be ye sure that the Lord he is God : it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves ; we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise ; be thankful unto him, and speak good of his Name.



For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is everlasting : and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall be said the Apostles' Creed by the Minister and the people, standing.*

**I** BELIEVE in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth :

And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord, Who was conceived by the Holy Spirit, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried ; the third day he rose again from the dead, He ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty ; from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the Holy Spirit ; the holy Universal Church ; the Communion of Saints ; the Forgiveness of Sins ; the Resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. *Amen.*

¶ *And after that, these prayers following, all devoutly kneeling : the Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice,*

The Lord be with you.

*Answer.* And with thy spirit.

*Minister.* Let us pray.

O Lord, show thy mercy upon us.

*Answer.* And grant us thy salvation.

*Minister.* O Lord, save the Queen.

*Answer.* And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

*Minister.* Endue thy Ministers with righteousness.

*Answer.* And make thy chosen people joyful.

*Minister.* O Lord, save thy people.

*Answer.* And bless thine inheritance.

*Minister.* Give peace in our time, O Lord.

*Answer.* Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

*Minister.* O God, make clean our hearts within us.

*Answer.* And take not thy Holy Spirit from us.

¶ *Then shall follow the Collects for Peace and Grace, except when the Ante-Communion Service is not read, in which case the Collect for the day shall be read first.*

*The Collect for Peace.*

O GOD, who art the author of peace and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedom ; Defend us thy humble servants in all assaults of our enemies ; that we, surely trusting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adversaries, through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Collect for Grace.*

O LORD, our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlasting God, who hast safely brought us to the beginning of this day ; defend us in the same with thy mighty power ; and grant that this day we fall into no sin, neither run into any kind of danger ; but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to do always that is righteous in thy sight ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Here may be sung a Hymn.*

¶ Then these prayers following may be read here, except when the Litany is read.

### *A Prayer for the Queen's Majesty.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, we are taught by thy holy Word, that the hearts of Kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou dost dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom. We humbly beseech thee so to dispose and govern the heart of *VICTORIA* thy Servant, our Queen and Governor, that, in all her thoughts, words, and works, she may ever seek thy honor and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to her charge, in wealth, peace, and godliness. Grant this, O Merciful Father, for thy dear Son's sake, Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### *A Prayer for the Royal Family.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, the fountain of all goodness, we humbly beseech thee to bless *Albert Edward* Prince of *Wales*, the Princess of *Wales*, and all the Royal Family : endue them with thy Holy Spirit; enrich them with thy heavenly grace; prosper them with all happiness; and bring them to thine everlasting kingdom; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

### *A Prayer for the Governor-General of Canada.*

**L**ORD of all power and mercy, we earnestly beseech thee to assist, with thy favor, the Governor-General appointed by our Sovereign Lady the Queen, over this Dominion of Canada : cause him, we pray thee, to walk before thee, and the people committed to his charge, in truth

and righteousness; and enable him to use his delegated power to thy glory and to the public good, through Jesus Christ our Lord   *Amen.*

*A Prayer for the Clergy and People.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who alone workest great marvels; send down upon all Ministers of the Gospel, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthful Spirit of thy grace; and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the continual dew of thy blessing. Grant this, O Lord, for the honor of our Advocate and Mediator, Jesus Christ.   *Amen.*

¶ *A Collect or Prayer for all conditions of men, to be used at such times when the Litany is not appointed to be said.*

**O** GOD, the Creator and Preserver of all mankind, we humbly beseech thee for all sorts and conditions of men; that thou wouldest be pleased to make thy ways known unto them, thy saving health unto all nations. More especially we pray for the good estate of the Universal Church; that it may be so guided and governed by thy good Spirit, that all who profess and call themselves Christians may be led into the way of truth, and hold the faith in unity of spirit, in the bond of peace, and in righteousness of life. Finally, we commend to thy fatherly goodness all those who are any ways afflicted, or distressed, in mind, body, or estate; that it may please thee to comfort and relieve them, according to their several necessities, giving them patience under their sufferings, and a happy issue out of all their afflictions. And this we beg for Jesus Christ's sake.   *Amen.*

¶ *A General Thanksgiving, to be said by the People with the Minister.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, Father of all mercies, we thine unworthy servants do give thee most humble and hearty thanks for all thy goodness and loving-kindness to us, and to all men. We bless thee for our creation, preservation, and all the blessings of this life ; but above all, for thine inestimable love in the redemption of the world by our Lord Jesus Christ ; for the means of grace, and for the hope of glory. And, we beseech thee, give us that due sense of all thy mercies, that our hearts may be unfeignedly thankful, and that we show forth thy praise, not only with our lips, but in our lives ; by giving up ourselves to thy service, and by walking before thee in holiness and righteousness all our days ; through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the Holy Spirit be all honor and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

*A Prayer for the Parliament of Canada  
when in Session.*

**M**OST Gracious God, we humbly beseech thee, as for the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland, and Her Majesty's other dominions in general, so especially for this Dominion of Canada and the Parliament thereof, at this time assembled : that thou wouldest be pleased to direct and prosper all their consultations to the advancement of thy glory, the good of thy Church, the safety, honor and welfare of our Sovereign and this Dominion : that all things may be so ordered and settled by their endeavors upon the best and surest foundations, that peace

and happiness, truth and justice, religion and piety, may be established among us for all generations. These, and all other necessities, for them, for us, and thy whole Church, we humbly beg in the name, and through the mediation of Jesus Christ, our most blessed Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

¶ *Here may be used any of the occasional prayers or extemporaneous prayer.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee ; and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name thou wilt grant their requests ; fulfil now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them ; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. *Amen.*

2 Cor. xiii. 14.

**T**HE Grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Spirit, be with us all evermore. *Amen.*

*Here endeth the Order of Morning Prayer.*

## THE LITANY.

¶ Here followeth the LITANY, or General Supplication, to be said at such times as the Minister shall think fit.

O GOD the Father, of heaven : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Father, of heaven : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

O God the Son, Redeemer of the world : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Son, Redeemer of the world : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

O God the Holy Spirit, proceeding from the Father and the Son : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Holy Spirit, proceeding from the Father and the Son : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

O holy, blessed and glorious Trinity, three Persons and one God : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O holy, blessed and glorious Trinity, three Persons and one God : have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

Remember not, Lord, upon us, our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers ; neither take thou vengeance of our sins : spare us, good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

*Spare us, good Lord.*

From all evil and mischief ; from sin, from the crafts and assaults of the devil ; from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From all blindness of heart ; from pride, vain-glory, and hypocrisy ; from envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From fornication, and all other sin ; and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devil,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From lightning and tempest ; from plague, pestilence, and famine ; from battle and murder, and from sudden death,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

From all sedition, privy conspiracy, and rebellion ; from all false doctrine, heresy, and schism ; from hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word and Commandment,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

By the mystery of thy holy Incarnation ; by thy holy Nativity and Circumcision ; by thy Baptism, Fasting, and Temptation,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

By thine Agony and bloody Sweat ; by thy Cross and Passion ; by thy precious Death and Burial ; by thy glorious Resurrection and Ascension ; and by the coming of the Holy Spirit,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*



In all time of our tribulation ; in all time of our prosperity ; in the hour of death, and in the day of judgment,

*Good Lord, deliver us.*

[¶ *The Minister may, with the Bishop's consent, begin the Litany here.*]

We sinners do beseech thee to hear us, O Lord God ; and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy Church universal in the right way ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holiness of life, thy Servant *VICTORIA*, our most gracious Queen and Governor ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to rule her heart in thy faith, fear, and love, and that she may evermore have affiance in thee, and ever seek thy honor and glory.

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bless and preserve *Albert Edward Prince of Wales*, the Princess of *Wales*, and all the Royal Family ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to help and direct the Governor-General of this Dominion ; cause him, we pray thee, to walk before thee and the people committed to his care in truth and righteousness ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to illuminate all Ministers of the Gospel, with true knowledge

and understanding of thy Word, and that both by their preaching and living they may set it forth, and show it accordingly ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to endue all members of the Council with grace, wisdom, and understanding ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bless and preserve all Christian Rulers and Magistrates ; giving them grace to execute justice, and to maintain truth.

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bless and keep all thy people ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give to all nations unity, peace, and concord ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give us an heart to love and fear thee, and diligently to live after thy commandments ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give to all thy people increase of grace to hear meekly thy Word, and to receive it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit.

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth all such as have erred, and are deceived ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to strengthen such as do stand ; and to comfort and help the weak-hearted ; and to raise up them that fall ; and finally to beat down Satan under our feet ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to succor, help, and comfort, all that are in danger, necessity and tribulation ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to preserve all that travel by land or by water, all women in the perils of child-birth, all sick persons and young children ; and to show thy pity upon all prisoners and captives ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to defend, and provide for, the fatherless children, and widows, and all that are desolate and oppressed ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to have mercy upon all men ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecutors, and slanderers, and to turn their hearts ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give and preserve to our use the kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

That it may please thee to give us true repentance ; to forgive us all our sins, negligences, and ignorances ; and to endue us with the grace of thy Holy Spirit to amend our lives according to thy holy Word ;

*We beseech thee to hear us, good Lord.*

Son of God : we beseech thee to hear us.

*Son of God : we beseech thee to hear us.*

O Lamb of God : that takest away the sin of the world ;

*Grant us thy peace.*

O Lamb of God : that takest away the sin of the world ;

*Have mercy upon us.*

O Christ, hear us.

*O Christ, hear us.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Lord, have mercy upon us.*

Christ, have mercy upon us.

*Christ, have mercy upon us.*

Lord, have mercy upon us.

*Lord, have mercy upon us.*

¶ *The Minister may omit what follows, to the Prayer, "We humbly beseech Thee," &c.*

OUR Father, who art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done on earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation ; but deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

*Minister.* O Lord, deal not with us after our sins.

*Answer.* Neither reward us after our iniquities.

Let us pray.

**O** GOD, merciful Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowful ; mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they oppress us ; and graciously hear us, that those evils, which the craft and subtilty of the devil or man worketh against us, be brought to nought ; and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed ; that we thy servants, being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church ; through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Name's sake.*

**O** GOD, we have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us, the noble works that thou didst in their days, and in the old time before them.

*O Lord, arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honor.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit.

*Answer.* As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. *Amen.*

From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

*Graciously look upon our afflictions.*

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

*Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.*

Favorably with mercy hear our prayers.

*O Son of David, have mercy upon us.*

Both now and ever vouchsafe to hear us, O Christ.

*Graciously hear us, O Christ ; graciously hear us, O Lord Christ.*

*Minister.* O Lord, let thy mercy be shown upon us ;

*Answer.* As we do put our trust in thee.

Let us pray.

WE humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to look upon our infirmities ; and for the glory of thy Name turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved ; and grant, that in all our troubles we may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and evermore serve thee in holiness and pureness of living, to thy honor and glory ; through our only Mediator and Advocate, Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *A General Thanksgiving to be said by the People with the Minister.*

ALMIGHTY God, Father of all mercies, we thine unworthy servants, do give thee most humble and hearty thanks, for all thy goodness and loving kindness to us, and to all men. We bless thee for our creation, preservation, and all the blessings of this life ; but above all, for thine inestimable love in the redemption of the world by our Lord Jesus Christ ; for the

means of grace, and for the hope of glory. And, we beseech thee, give us that due sense of all thy mercies, that our hearts may be unfeignedly thankful, and that we show forth thy praise, not only with our lips, but in our lives; by giving up ourselves to thy service, and by walking before thee in holiness and righteousness all our days; through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the Holy Spirit be all honor and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee; and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name thou wilt grant their requests; fulfil now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants as may be most expedient for them; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. *Amen.*

2 Cor. xiii.

**T**HE grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Spirit, be with us all evermore. *Amen.*

*Here endeth the Litany.*

## THE ORDER FOR EVENING PRAYER.

---

The Lord is in his holy temple; let all the earth keep silence before him.—*HAB.* ii. 20.

¶ *At the beginning of Evening Prayer the Minister shall read with a loud voice some one or more of these Sentences of the Scriptures that follow. And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.*

**W**HEN the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.—*Ezek.* xviii. 27.

I acknowledge my transgressions, and my sin is ever before me.—*Psalms* li. 3.

Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.—*Psalms* li. 9.

The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.—*Psalms* li. 17.

Rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.—*Joel* ii. 13.

To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him; neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws which he set before us.—*Dan.* ix. 9, 10.

O Lord, correct me, but in measure; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.—*Jer.* x. 24.

Repent ye; for the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand.—*Matthew* iii. 2.



I will arise, and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight : I am no more worthy to be called thy son. *Luke* xv. 18, 19.

Enter not into judgment with thy servant ; for in thy sight no man living is righteous. *Psalm* cxliii. 2.

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and righteous to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. 1 *John* i. 8, 9.

**D**EARLY beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness ; and that we should not dissemble nor cloak them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father ; but confess them with a humble, lowly, penitent, and obedient heart ; to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same, by his infinite goodness and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God ; yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meet together to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy Word, and to ask those things which are requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as are here present, to accompany me with a pure heart, and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying with me :

¶ *A general Confession to be said by the whole Congregation with the Minister, all kneeling.*

**A**LMIGHTY and most merciful Father ; we have erred, and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep. We have followed too much the devices and desires of our own hearts. We have offended against thy holy laws. We have left undone those things which we ought to have done ; and we have done those things which we ought not to have done ; and there is no health in us. But thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us, miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, who confess their faults. Restore thou them that are penitent ; according to thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Jesus our Lord. And grant, O most merciful Father, for his sake ; that we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, To the glory of thy holy Name. *Amen.*

¶ *The Declaration of God's Mercy to all who truly repent and believe His holy Gospel. To be said by the Minister alone, all kneeling.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness and live ; and hath declared and pronounced to his people, being penitent, the Remission of their sins : He pardoneth all them that truly repent, and unfeignedly believe His holy Gospel. Wherefore let us beseech him to grant us true repentance, and his Holy Spirit, that those things may please him, which we do at this present ; and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure, and holy ; so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Minister, in an audible voice, the People repeating it with him, shall say :*

OUR Father who art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done on earth, as it is in heaven. Give us day by day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation ; but deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. *Amen.*

¶ *Then likewise he shall say.*

O Lord, open thou our lips.

*Answer.* And our mouth shall show forth thy praise.

*Minister.* O God, make speed to save us.

*Answer.* O Lord, make haste to help us.

¶ *Here all standing up, the Minister shall say.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit ;

*Answer.* As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. *Amen.*

*Minister.* Praise ye the Lord.

*Answer.* The Lord's Name be praised.

¶ *Then shall be said the Psalms in order as they are appointed. Then a Lesson of the Old Testament, as is appointed, And after that, Magnificat, in English, as followeth.*

*Magnificat.* Luke i.

MY soul doth magnify the Lord : and my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

For he hath regarded : the lowliness of his handmaiden.

For behold, from henceforth : all generations shall call me blessed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me : and holy is his Name.

And his mercy is on them that fear him : throughout all generations.

He hath showed strength with his arm : he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

He hath put down the mighty from their seat : and hath exalted the humble and meek.

He hath filled the hungry with good things : and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembering his mercy hath helped his servant Israel : as he promised to our forefathers, Abraham and his seed, for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *Or else this Psalm ; except it be on the Nineteenth Day of the Month, when it is read in the ordinary Course of the Psalms.*

*Cantate Domino.* Psalm xcviij.

**O** SING unto the Lord a new song : for he hath done marvellous things.

With his own right hand, and with his holy arm : hath he gotten himself the victory.

The Lord declared his salvation : his righteousness hath he openly showed in the sight of the heathen.

He hath remembered his mercy and truth toward the house of Israel : and all the ends of the world have seen the salvation of our God.

Show yourselves joyful unto the Lord, all ye lands : sing, rejoice, and give thanks.

Praise the Lord upon the harp : sing to the harp with a psalm of thanksgiving.

With trumpets also and shawms : O show yourselves joyful before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is : the round world, and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyful together before the Lord : for he cometh to judge the earth

With righteousness shall he judge the world : and the people with equity.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *Then a lesson of the New Testament, as it is appointed. And after that Nunc dimittis (or the Song of Simeon) in English, as followeth.*

*Nunc dimittis. Luke ii. 29.*

**L**ORD, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace : according to thy word.

For mine eyes have seen : thy salvation.

Which thou hast prepared : before the face of all people ;

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles : and to be the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *Or else this Psalm : except it be on the Twelfth Day of the Month.*

*Deus misereatur. Psalm lxxvii.*

**G**OD be merciful unto us, and bless us, and show us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us :

That thy way may be known upon earth : thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations rejoice and be glad . for thou shalt judge the folk righteously, and govern the nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God ; yea, let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase : and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us and all the ends of the world shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall be said the Apostles' Creed by the Minister and the people, standing.*

**I** BELIEVE in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth :

And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord, Who was conceived by the Holy Spirit, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried. The third day he rose again from the dead, He ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty ; from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the Holy Spirit ; the holy Universal Church ; the Communion of Saints ; the Forgiveness of Sins ; the Resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. *Amen.*

¶ *And after that, these Prayers following, all devoutly kneeling ; the Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice.*

The Lord be with you.

*Answer.* And with thy spirit.

*Minister.* Let us pray.

O Lord, show thy mercy upon us ;

*Answer* And grant us thy salvation.

*Minister.* O Lord, save the Queen.

*Answer.* And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

*Minister.* Endue thy Ministers with righteousness.

*Answer.* And make thy chosen people joyful.

*Minister.* O Lord, save thy people.

*Answer.* And bless thine inheritance.

*Minister.* Give peace in our time, O Lord

*Answer.* Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

*Minister.* O God, make clean our hearts within us

*Answer* And take not thy Holy Spirit from us.

¶ *Then shall follow three Collects ; the first of the day ; the second for Peace ; the third for Aid against all Perils.*

### *The Collect for Peace.*

**O** GOD, from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed ; give unto thy servants that peace which the world cannot give ; that both our hearts may be set to obey thy commandments, and also that by thee we being defended from the fear of our enemies may pass our time in rest and quietness ; through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour.  
*Amen.*

*The Collect for Aid against all Perils.*

**L**IGHTEN our darkness, we beseech thee, O Lord ; and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night ; for the love of thy only Son, our Saviour, Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

¶ *Here may be sung a Hymn.*

*A Prayer for the Queen's Majesty.*

**O** LORD, our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the only Ruler of princes, who dost from thy throne behold all the dwellers upon earth ; most heartily we beseech thee with thy favor to behold our most gracious Sovereign Lady, Queen *VICTORIA* ; and so replenish her with the grace of thy Holy Spirit, that she may always incline to thy will, and walk in thy way : endue her plenteously with heavenly gifts ; grant her in health and wealth long to live ; and finally, after this life, may she attain everlasting joy and felicity ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*A Prayer for the Royal Family.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, the fountain of all goodness, we humbly beseech thee to bless *Albert Edward* Prince of *Wales*, the Princess of *Wales*, and all the Royal Family : endue them with thy Holy Spirit ; enrich them with thy heavenly grace ; prosper them with all happiness ; and bring them to thine everlasting kingdom ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*



*A Prayer for the Governor-General of Canada.*

**L**ORD of all power and mercy, we earnestly beseech thee to assist, with thy favor, the Governor-General appointed by our Sovereign Lady the Queen, over this Dominion of Canada : cause him, we pray thee, to walk before thee, and the people committed to his charge, in truth and righteousness ; and enable him to use his delegated power to thy glory and to the public good, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*A Prayer for the Clergy and People.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who alone workest great marvels ; send down upon all Ministers of the Gospel, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthful Spirit of thy grace ; and that they may truly please thee, pour upon them the continual dew of thy blessing. Grant this, O Lord, for the honor of our Advocate and Mediator, Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*A Prayer for all Conditions of Men.*

**O** GOD, the Creator and Preserver of all mankind, we humbly beseech thee for all sorts and conditions of men ; that thou wouldest be pleased to make thy ways known unto them, thy saving health unto all nations. More especially we pray for the good estate of the Universal Church ; that it may be so guided and governed by thy good Spirit, that all who profess and call themselves Christians may be led into the way of truth, and hold the faith in unity of spirit, in the bond of peace, and in righteousness of life.

Finally, we commend to thy Fatherly goodness all those who are any ways afflicted or distressed, in mind, body, or estate; that it may please thee to comfort and relieve them, according to their several necessities; giving them patience under their sufferings, and a happy issue out of all their afflictions: And this we beg for Jesus Christ's sake. *Amen.*

¶ *A General Thanksgiving, to be said by the People with the Minister.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, Father of all mercies, we thine unworthy servants do give thee most humble and hearty thanks for all thy goodness and loving-kindness to us, and to all men. We bless thee for our creation, preservation, and all the blessings of this life; but above all, for thine inestimable love in the redemption of the world by our Lord Jesus Christ; for the means of grace, and for the hope of glory. And, we beseech thee, give us that due sense of all thy mercies, that our hearts may be unfeignedly thankful, and that we show forth thy praise, not only with our lips, but in our lives; by giving up ourselves to thy service, and by walking before thee in holiness and righteousness all our days; through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the Holy Spirit be all honor and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *Here may be used any of the occasional prayers or extemporaneous prayer.*

*A General Supplication.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee; and dost promise, that when two or three are gathered

together in thy Name thou wilt grant their requests ; fulfil now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them ; granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. *Amen.*

2 Cor. xiii. 14.

**T**HE Grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Spirit, be with us all evermore. *Amen.*

*Here endeth the Order of Evening Prayer.*

## PRAYERS AND THANKSGIVINGS, UPON SEVERAL OCCASIONS.

¶ *To be used as occasion may require after the foregoing Prayers and General Thanksgivings.*

### PRAYERS.

#### *For Rain.*

**O** GOD, heavenly Father, who by thy Son Jesus Christ hast promised to all them that seek thy kingdom, and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustenance ; send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showers, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honor ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

#### *For Fair Weather.*

**A**LMIGHTY and most merciful Father, we humbly beseech thee, of thy great goodness, to restrain those immoderate rains, where-

with, for our sins, thou hast afflicted us ; and we pray thee to send us such seasonable weather, that the earth may, in due time, yield her increase, for our use and benefit ; and give us grace, that we may learn, by thy punishments, to amend our lives, and for thy clemency to give thee thanks and praise ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*In the time of Dearth and Famine.*

**O** GOD, merciful Father, who, in the time of Elisha the prophet, didst suddenly in Samaria turn great scarcity and dearth into plenty and cheapness ; have mercy upon us, that we, who are now for our sins afflicted with like adversity, may likewise find a seasonable relief. Increase the fruits of the earth by thy heavenly benediction ; and grant that we, receiving thy bountiful liberality, may use the same to thy glory, the relief of those that are needy, and our own comfort ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*To be used at Sea.*

**O** ETERNAL Lord God, who alone spreadest out the heavens, and rulest the raging of the sea ; who hast compassed the waters with bounds until day and night come to an end ; be pleased to receive into thy Almighty and most gracious protection the persons of us thy servants, and the ship in which we sail. Preserve us from the dangers of the deep : and grant that we may return in safety to enjoy the blessings of the land, with the fruits of our labors, and with

a thankful remembrance of thy mercies to praise and glorify thy holy Name ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*In the time of War and Tumults.*

**O** ALMIGHTY God, King of all kings, and Governor of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth justly to punish sinners, and to be merciful to them that truly repent ; save and deliver us, we humbly beseech thee, from the hands of our enemies ; abate their pride, assuage their malice, and confound their devices ; that we, being armed with thy defence, may be preserved evermore from all perils, to glorify thee, who art the only giver of all victory ; through the merits of thy only Son, Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*In time of Great Sickness and Mortality.*

**O** ALMIGHTY God, the Lord of life and death, of sickness and health ; regard our supplications, we humbly beseech thee, and as thou hast thought fit to visit us for our sins with great sickness and mortality, in the midst of thy judgment, O Lord, remember mercy. Have pity upon us miserable sinners, and withdraw from us the grievous sickness with which we are afflicted. May this thy fatherly correction have its due influence upon us, by leading us to consider how frail and uncertain our life is ; that we may apply our hearts unto that heavenly wisdom, which in the end will bring us to everlasting life ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *For those that are to be admitted into Holy Orders, to be said on the Sunday next preceding the ordination.*

ALMIGHTY God, our heavenly Father, who hast purchased to thyself an universal Church by the precious blood of thy dear Son; mercifully look upon the same, and at this time so guide and govern the minds of thy servants the Bishops and Pastors of thy flock, that they may lay hands suddenly on no man, but faithfully and wisely make choice of fit persons to serve in the sacred Ministry of thy Church. And to those who shall be ordained to any holy function give thy grace and heavenly benediction; that both by their life and doctrine they may set forth thy glory, and set forward the salvation of all men; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For a Person under Affliction.*

O FATHER of mercies, and God of all comfort, our only help in time of need; look down from heaven, we humbly beseech thee, behold, visit, and relieve thy *servant* for whom our prayers are desired. Look upon *him* with the eyes of thy mercy; comfort *him* with a sense of thy goodness; preserve *him* from the temptations of the enemy; give *him* patience under *his* affliction; grant that, under thy chastening hand, this trial may be sanctified to *him*, that *he* leading the residue of *his* life in thy faith and fear, may finally reach the land of everlasting life; for Jesus Christ's sake. *Amen.*

*For a Person Travelling.*

O ETERNAL God, who rulest the raging of the sea; and without whose knowlege and permission even a sparrow cannot fall to the

ground ; we commend to thy Almighty protection, thy *servant*, for whose preservation on the great deep [*or by land*] our prayers are desired. Guard *him*, we beseech thee, from all dangers to which *he* may be exposed. May thy presence and blessing be with *him* ; and conduct *him* in safety to the place where *he* would be, with a grateful sense of thy mercies ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*At Meetings of Church Bodies.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who, by thy Holy Spirit, didst preside in the Councils of the blessed Apostles, and hast promised to be with thy Church to the end of the world ; we beseech thee to be present with us here assembled in thy Name and presence. Save us from all error, ignorance, pride, and prejudice ; and, of thy great mercy vouchsafe, we beseech thee, so to direct, sanctify, and govern us in our present work, by the mighty power of the Holy Spirit, that the Gospel of Christ may be truly preached, truly received, and truly followed, in all places, to the breaking down of sin, Satan, and death ; until at length the whole of thy scattered sheep, being gathered into thy fold, shall joyfully serve thee ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*A Prayer for Future Protection.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, by whose will we were created, by whose providence we have been sustained, and by whose mercy we have been called to the knowledge of eternal life,

vouchsafe unto us evermore thy preserving and protecting grace. Unto thee, the support of our infancy, the help of our youth, and the guide of our advancing years, do we commit our lives for the time to come. In all our ways we acknowledge thee ; and wilt thou direct our paths. In our prosperity give us grace to use with moderation our several enjoyments, and a compassionate spirit for the wants of others. Save us from those temptations which might occasion our fall, and in our adversity impart unto us patience and strength. These blessings we ask in the name of our only Saviour, Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*A Prayer for the Impenitent.*

**O** MERCIFUL God, who wouldest not the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted and live, and hast revealed thyself as pardoning iniquity through thine only Son : we beseech thee to have mercy upon the impenitent and unbelieving, especially upon such as may be here present. Awaken in them by thy Holy Spirit, a deep sense of their sinfulness and peril. Take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word. Make them to know and feel that there is none other name under heaven given among men whereby they must be saved, but only the name of the Lord Jesus Christ. And so fetch them home and number them among thy children, that they may be thine forever ; through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*



*A Prayer for Ministers and People.*

**M**OST Gracious God, the giver of all good and perfect gifts, give thy grace, we beseech thee, to all the Ministers of thy word, and so replenish them with the truth of thy doctrine, and endue them with innocency of life, that they may faithfully serve before thee, to the glory of thy great name and to the benefit of thy holy Church. And to all thy people give thy heavenly grace, that with meek heart and due reverence they may hear and receive thy holy word, truly serving thee in holiness and righteousness all the days of their life ; through Jesus Christ, our only Mediator and Redeemer. *Amen.*

*A Prayer for Christian Faith.*

**A**Lmighty God and heavenly Father, open thou our eyes that we may see ourselves to be sinners in thy sight, partakers of a fallen nature, and actual transgressors against thee. Enable us to realize our continual need, both of thy pardoning mercy and of thy quickening grace and to receive Jesus Christ as the only Saviour of our souls. May we trust in his atonement and rely on his intercession, as our only hope. Rejoicing in thy free salvation, and renouncing our own righteousness, may we walk in the way of thy commandments, serving thee faithfully and striving against every sin ; through the grace that is in Christ Jesus our Lord. *Amen.*

*Prayer for the Holy Spirit.*

**O** GOD, Holy Spirit, sanctifier of the faithful, visit, we pray thee, this congregation with thy love and favor ; enlighten their minds more

and more with the light of the everlasting Gospel ; graft in their hearts a love of the truth ; increase in them true religion ; nourish them with all goodness ; and of thy great mercy keep them in the same, O blessed Spirit, whom with the Father and the Son together we worship and glorify as one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For a Sick Child.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, and merciful Father, to whom alone belong the issues of life and death ; look down from heaven, we humbly beseech thee, with the eyes of mercy, upon the sick *child* for whom our prayers are desired. Deliver *him*, O Lord, in thy good appointed time, from *his* bodily pain, and visit *him* with thy salvation ; that if it should be thy good pleasure to prolong *his* days here on earth, *he* may live to thee, and be an instrument of thy glory, by serving thee faithfully, and doing good in *his* generation. Or else receive *him* into those heavenly habitations, where the souls of those who sleep in the Lord Jesus enjoy perpetual rest and felicity. Grant this, O Lord, for the love of thy Son, our Saviour, Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*For Congregations.*

**O** ALMIGHTY God, who hast built thy Church upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief Corner-Stone ; grant that, by the operation of the Holy Spirit, all Christians may be so joined together in unity of spirit, and in the bond of peace, that they may be an holy temple acceptable unto thee. And especially to this Congregation present, give the abundance of

thy grace ; that with one heart they may desire the prosperity of thy holy Church, and with one mouth may profess the faith once delivered to the Saints. Defend them from the sins of heresy and schism ; let not the foot of pride come nigh to hurt them, nor the hand of the ungodly to cast them down. And grant that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that thy Church may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietness ; that so they may walk in the ways of truth and peace, and at last be numbered with thy Saints in glory everlasting ; through thy merits, O blessed Jesus, thou gracious Bishop and Shepherd of our souls, who art, with the Father and Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For Missionaries.*

**O** LORD Jesus Christ, the desire of all nations, watch over thy messengers both by sea and land ; prosper their endeavors to spread thy Gospel among the heathen ; accompany the word of their testimony concerning the atonement with demonstration of thy Spirit and of power. May they see thy work prospering in their hands ; and hasten the time, O gracious Saviour, when the multitude of the heathen shall be gathered into thy fold, and when all in every land who neglect thy salvation, shall be converted unto thee. Grant this, O Saviour, for the glory of thy name. *Amen.*

*For Youth and Institutions of Learning.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, the author of all being, our only true guide and protector, visit with thy blessings, we pray thee, our Sunday-

schools and seminaries of learning. Inspire the teachers with a proper sense of their solemn duties, and with grace and strength to fulfil them. May our youth be trained up in thy nurture and admonition. Implant in their hearts that fear of the Lord which is the beginning of knowledge, and that faith which worketh by love and overcometh the world. Fill their memories with the words of thy law. Open their understandings to the truth, as in Jesus; so that, made wise unto salvation, they may escape the pollutions of error and sin, and become strong in thy hands for the maintenance of pure and undefiled religion among men. Grant this, for the sake of Jesus Christ, thy Son, our Saviour. *Amen.*

*After the Sermon.*

**A**SSIST us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers; and dispose the way of thy servants towards the attainment of everlasting salvation; that among all the changes and chances of this mortal life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**G**RANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day, with our outward ears, may, through thy grace, be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living; to the honor and praise of thy Name; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**D**IRECT us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favor, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our works

begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name; and finally, by thy mercy, obtain everlasting life; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, the fountain of all wisdom, who knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking; we beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities; and those things which for our unworthiness we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us, for the worthiness of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who hast promised to hear the petitions of those who ask in thy Son's name; we beseech thee mercifully to incline thine ears to us who have now made our prayers and supplications unto thee; and grant, that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained, to the relief of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**B**LESSED be thy name, O Lord God, that it hath pleased thee to have thy habitation among the sons of men, and to dwell in the midst of the assembly of thy people upon the earth; bless, we beseech thee, the religious services of this day, and grant that in this place which is dedicated to thee thy holy name may be worshipped, and thy Gospel preached in truth and purity throughout all generations; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*Benediction.*

**T**HE God of peace, who brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus Christ, the great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant; make us perfect in every good work to do his will, working in us that which is well pleasing in his sight; through Jesus Christ, to whom be glory for ever and ever. *Amen.*

¶ *Or this.*

**T**HE peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep our hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: And the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, be amongst us and remain with us always. *Amen.*

## THANKSGIVINGS.

*For Rain.*

**O** GOD, our heavenly Father, who by thy gracious providence dost cause the former and the latter rain to descend upon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the use of man; we give thee humble thanks that it hath pleased thee, in our great necessity, to send us at the last a joyful rain upon the earth, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of us thy unworthy servants, and to the glory of thy holy Name; through thy mercies in Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For Fair Weather.*

**O** LORD God, who hast justly humbled us by thy late visitation of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and com-

forted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather: we praise and glorify thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will always declare thy loving-kindness from generation to generation; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For a Plentiful Harvest.*

**O** MOST merciful Father, who of thy gracious goodness hast heard the devout prayers of thy Church and in thy faithfulness hast given unto us a renewal of the Harvest; we give thee humble thanks for this thy special bounty; beseeching thee to continue thy loving-kindness unto us, that our land may yield us her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*After Affliction.*

**O** GOD who art the giver of life, of health, and of safety; we bless thy Name, that thou hast been pleased to deliver from *his* heavy affliction thy *servant* who desires to return thanks unto thee in the presence of all thy people. Gracious art thou, O Lord, and full of Compassion to the children of men. May *his* heart be duly impressed with a sense of thy merciful goodness, and may *he* devote the residue of *his* days to thy glory; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For Peace and Deliverance from our Enemies.*

**O** ALMIGHTY God, who art a strong tower of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies; we yield thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those

great and apparent dangers wherewith we were threatened. We acknowledge thy goodness that we again enjoy the great blessing of peace; beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies towards us, that all the world may know that thou art our Saviour and mighty Deliverer; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For Safety by Sea or Land.*

**M**OST gracious Lord, whose mercy is over all thy works; we praise thy holy Name that thou hast been pleased to conduct in safety, through manifold dangers [by sea, or by land] thy *servant* who now *desires* to return *his* thanks unto thee, in thy holy Church. May *he* be duly sensible of thy merciful providence towards *him*, and ever express *his* thankfulness by a holy trust in thee, and by obedience to thy laws; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For Women after Child-birth,*

*Or this Form, with the Lord's Prayer, General Thanksgiving, a Suitable Collect, and the Blessing, may be used as a Separate Service.*

**O** ALMIGHTY God, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast been graciously pleased to preserve, through the great pain and peril of child-birth, *this woman*, thy *servant*, who *desires* now to offer *her* praises and thanksgivings unto thee. Grant, we beseech thee, most merciful Father, that *she*, through thy help, may both faithfully live and walk according to thy will in this life present, and also may be *partaker* of everlasting glory in the life to come; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*



*For Deliverance from the Plague, or other  
Common Sickness.*

**O** LORD God, who hast wounded us for our sins, and consumed us for our transgressions, by thy late heavy and dreadful visitation ; and now, in the midst of judgment remembering mercy, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death ; we offer unto thy fatherly goodness ourselves, our souls and bodies which thou hast delivered, to be a living sacrifice unto thee, always praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of thy Church ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

---

THE ORDER OF THE  
ADMINISTRATION OF THE LORD'S SUPPER,  
OR  
HOLY COMMUNION.

---

¶ *None shall be enrolled as a Communicant except he be baptized, and make a public confession of faith in our Lord Jesus Christ.*

¶ *If among those who come to be partakers of the Holy Communion the Minister shall know any to be an open and notorious evil liver, or to have done any wrong to his neighbors by word or deed, so that the Congregation be thereby offended ; he shall advise him, that he come not to the Lord's Table, until he hath openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former evil life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied ; and that he hath recompensed the parties to whom he hath done wrong : or at least declare himself to be in full purpose to do so, as soon as he conveniently may.*

¶ *The same order shall the Minister use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reign.*

¶ *In conducting this Service, except when kneeling, or otherwise specified, the Minister shall face the people, and in no part of Divine Service is the Minister to officiate with his back to the Congregation in the body of the Church.*

¶ *The Table shall be of wood, and shall not have upon it a slab of any material other than wood, nor shall any candle, candlestick, flowers, or cross be placed upon, or apparently upon, the Table, nor shall it be so constructed as to resemble an altar, and during the time of Divine Service it shall always be covered with a plain cloth, nor shall the color be changed to indicate the Church seasons.*

---

¶ *The Table shall stand in the Body of the Church, or Chancel, where Morning and Evening Prayer are appointed to be said. And the Minister at the North end of the Table and facing the South shall say the Lord's Prayer, (if it have not been used in a previous part of the Service,) with the Collect following, the people all kneeling.*

¶ *This Communion Service may be used in connection with, or in the place of, the Order of Morning or Evening Prayer.*

NOTE.—The Church is supposed to stand East and West, so as to define the meaning of such terms as "North end," &c.

OUR Father who art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done on earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

### *The Collect.*

ALMIGHTY God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid; cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy Holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnify thy holy Name; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Minister, turning to the people, rehearse distinctly all the TEN COMMANDMENTS; and the people still kneeling shall, after every Commandment, ask God mercy for their transgressions thereof for the time past, and grace to keep the same for the time to come, as followeth.*

### *Minister.*

AND God spake all these words, saying; I am the Lord thy God: Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.* Thou shalt not make unto thee, a graven image, nor *the likeness of* any form that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth;

thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them : for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, upon the third and upon the fourth generation of them that hate me ; and showing mercy unto thousands, of them that love me and keep my commandments.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.* Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain ; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.* Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work : but the seventh day is a sabbath unto the Lord thy God : *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates : for in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day : wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.* Honor thy father and thy mother ; that thy days may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.* Thou shalt do no murder.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.* Thou shalt not commit adultery.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.* Thou shalt not steal.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.* Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

*Minister.* Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor anything that is thy neighbor's.

*People.* Lord, have mercy upon us, and write all these thy laws in our hearts, we beseech thee.

¶ *Then may follow this Prayer for the Queen.*

Let us pray.

**A**LMIGHTY God, whose kingdom is everlasting, and power infinite ; have mercy upon the whole Church ; and so rule the heart of thy chosen Servant *VICTORIA*, our Queen and Governor, that she (knowing whose minister she is) may above all things seek thy honor and glory : and that we, and all her subjects (duly considering whose authority she hath) may faithfully serve, honor, and humbly obey her, in thee, and for thee, according to thy blessed

Word and ordinance ; through Jesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the Holy Spirit liveth and reigneth, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall be said the Collect of the Day. And immediately after the Collect the Minister shall read the Epistle, saying, The Epistle [or, The portion of Scripture appointed for the Epistle] is written in the — Chapter of — beginning at the — Verse. And the Epistle ended, he shall say, Here endeth the Epistle. Then shall he read the Gospel, (the people all standing up) saying, The holy Gospel is written in the — Chapter of — beginning at the — Verse. Then the Choir may sing the sentence, "Glory be to thee O Lord," and when the reading is finished, "Thanks be to thee O Lord for this thy Holy Gospel;" then may be read the following Creed, the people still standing.*

**I** BELIEVE in one God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth, and of all things visible and invisible :

And in one Lord Jesus Christ, the only-begotten Son of God, begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father ; by whom all things were made, who for us men and for our salvation came down from heaven, and was incarnate by the Holy Spirit of the Virgin Mary, and was made man, and was crucified also for us under Pontius Pilate. He suffered and was buried, and the third day he rose again according to the Scriptures, and ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glory to judge both the quick and the dead : whose kingdom shall have no end.

And I believe in the Holy Spirit, the Lord and Giver of life, who proceedeth from the Father and the Son, who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped and glorified, who spake by the Prophets. And I believe one

Universal and Apostolic Church. I acknowledge one Baptism, and the remission of sins, and I look for the Resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come. *Amen.*

[NOTE.—By "one Universal and Apostolic Church" is signified "the blessed company of all faithful people;" and by "one Baptism," the Baptism of the Holy Spirit.

¶ *Then shall the Minister give notice of the Communion, and of any other matters connected with the Church, as occasion may require.*

¶ *When the Minister giveth notice of Communion he shall read this Exhortation following.*

**D**EARLY beloved brethren, on ——— next I purpose, through God's assistance, to administer the Supper of the Lord, in remembrance of his meritorious Cross and Passion, by which alone we obtain remission of our sins, and are made partakers of the kingdom of heaven. To this Sacred Feast I invite all who are religiously and devoutly disposed, and may the Blessed Spirit incline your hearts that ye refuse not to come thereto, being so lovingly bidden by Christ himself.

¶ *Then shall follow the Sermon. When there is Communion the Minister may give the following invitation:*

**O**UR fellow Christians of other branches of Christ's Church, and all who love our Divine Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ in sincerity, are affectionately invited to the Lord's Table.

¶ *While the Alms are being collected by the Deacons, Churchwardens or other fit persons, appointed for that purpose, the Minister shall say one or more of the following Sentences, as he thinketh most convenient in his discretion.*

**B**UT to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. *Heb. xiii. 16.*

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon the earth, where moth and rust doth consume, and

where thieves break through and steal : but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth consume, and where thieves do not break through nor steal *Matt.* vi. 19, 20.

All things therefore whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, even so do ye also unto them : for this is the law and the prophets. *Matt.* vii. 12.

Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the Kingdom of heaven ; but he that doeth the will of my Father who is in heaven. *Matt.* vii. 12.

And Zacchæus stood, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor ; and if I have wrongfully exacted aught of any man, I restore fourfold. *Luke* xix. 8.

What soldier ever serveth at his own charges ? who planteth a vineyard and eateth not the fruit thereof ? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock ? *1 Cor.* ix. 7.

If we sowed unto you spiritual things, is it a great matter if we shall reap your carnal things ? *1 Cor.* ix. 11.

Know ye not that they who minister about sacred things eat *of* the things of the temple, *and* they who wait upon the altar have their portion with the altar ? Even so did the Lord ordain that they who proclaim the gospel should live of the gospel. *1 Cor.* ix. 13, 14.

He that soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly ; and he that soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. *Let each man do accord-*

ing as he hath purposed in his heart ; not grudgingly, or of necessity : for God loveth a cheerful giver. 2 *Cor.* ix. 6, 7.

But let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things. Be not deceived ; God is not mocked : for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. *Gal.* vi. 6.

So then, as we have opportunity, let us work that which is good toward all men, and especially toward them that are of the household of the faith. *Gal.* vi. 10.

Godliness with contentment is great gain : for we brought nothing into the world, neither can we carry anything out. 1 *Tim.* vi. 6, 7.

Charge them that are rich in this present world, that they be not highminded, nor have their hope set on the uncertainty of riches, but on God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy ; that they do good, that they be rich in good works, that they be ready to distribute, willing to communicate ; laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on the life which is *life* indeed. 1 *Tim.* vi. 16.

For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and the love which ye showed toward his name, in that ye ministered unto the saints, and still do minister. *Heb.* vi. 10.

But whoso hath the world's goods, and beholdeth his brother in need, and shutteth up his compassion from him, how doth the love of God abide in him ? 1 *John* iii. 17.



He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord ; and his good deed will he pay him again. *Prov. xix. 17.*

Blessed is he that considereth the poor : the Lord will deliver him in the day of trouble. *Psalm xii. 1.*

¶ *After which done, the Minister, having placed the Alms upon the Table, may say,*

Let us pray for the whole state of Christ's Church militant here on earth.

**A**LMIGHTY and everliving God, who by thy holy Apostle hast taught us to make prayers, and supplications, and to give thanks for all men : we humbly beseech thee most mercifully [*\* to accept our alms,* *\* If there be no Alms, then shall the words [to accept our Alms, and] be left out unsaid.* and] to receive these our prayers, which we offer unto thy Divine Majesty ; beseeching thee to inspire continually the universal Church with the spirit of truth, unity, and concord : and grant, that all they that do confess thy holy Name may agree in the truth of thy holy Word, and live in unity, and godly love. We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian Kings, Princes, and Governors ; and specially thy servant *VICTORIA* our Queen ; that under her we may be godly and quietly governed : and grant unto her whole Council, and to all that are put in authority under her, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickedness and vice, and to the maintenance of thy true religion, and virtue. Give grace, O heavenly Father, to all Ministers of thy Gospel, that they may both by their life and doctrine set

forth thy true and lively Word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments. And to all thy people give thy heavenly grace; and especially to this congregation here present; that with meek heart and due reverence, they may hear, and receive thy holy Word; truly serving thee in holiness and righteousness all the days of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodness, O Lord, to comfort and succor all them, who in this transitory life are in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity. And we also bless thy holy Name for all thy servants departed this life in thy faith and fear; beseeching thee to give us grace so to follow their good examples, that with them we may be partakers of thy heavenly kingdom: Grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christ's sake, our only Mediator and Advocate. Amen.

¶ *This Benediction is only to be used when the Communion follows the usual Morning or Evening Service, and after it has been pronounced those who do not desire to commune can retire.*

### *Benediction.*

THE God of peace, who brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus Christ, the great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant; make us perfect in every good work to do his will, working in us that which is well pleasing in his sight; through Jesus Christ, to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

¶ *If there be no Communion, the Minister may here read one or more of the six Collects at the end of the Communion Service, concluding with the Blessing*

¶ *At the Communion of the sick, and at other times with the Bishop's consent, the Order for Holy Communion may commence here.*

¶ *When there is a Communion the Table shall have upon it a plain white linen cloth, and so much Bread and Wine as the Minister shall think sufficient.*

¶ *Here shall be taken up the collection for the Poor, after which a Hymn may be sung, during the singing of which, the officiating Minister shall uncover the Bread and pour out the Wine.*

¶ *Then shall the Minister say to them that come to receive the Holy Communion.*

**D**EARLY beloved in the Lord, ye that do truly and earnestly repent of your sins, and are in love and charity with your neighbors, and intend to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy ways; Draw near with faith, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort; and make your humble confession to Almighty God, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

¶ *Then shall this general Confession be made by one of the Ministers; both he and all the people kneeling humbly upon their knees, and saying,*

**A**Lmighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, Maker of all things, Judge of all men; we acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness; which we, from time to time, most grievously have committed; by thought, word, and deed, against thy Divine Majesty; provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, and are heartily sorry for these our misdoings; the remembrance of them is grievous unto us. Have mercy upon us. Have mercy upon us, most merciful Father; for thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ's sake; forgive us all that is past; and grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee in newness of life, to the honor and glory of thy name; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**O** LORD, we beseech thee, mercifully hear our prayers, and spare all those who confess their sins unto thee ; that they whose consciences by sin are accused, by thy merciful pardon may be forgiven ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Minister standing, the people still kneeling, say,*

Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith unto all that truly turn to him.

**C**OME unto me all ye that labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. *Matt. xi. 28.*

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth on him should not perish, but have eternal life. *John iii. 16.*

Hear also what Paul saith.

Faithful is the saying, and worthy of all acception, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners. *1 Tim. i. 15.*

Here also what John saith.

If any man sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous ; and he is the propitiation for our sins. *John ii. 1.*

¶ *After which the Minister shall say,*

Lift up your hearts.

*Answer.* We lift them up unto the Lord.

*Minister.* Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

*Answer.* It is meet and right so to do.

¶ *Then shall the Minister say,*

It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places,

give thanks unto thee, O Lord, \*Holy Father, Almighty, Everlasting God.

\* *These words [Holy Father] must be omitted on Trinity Sunday*

¶ *Here shall follow the Proper Preface, according to the time, if there be any specially appointed : or else immediately shall follow,*

**T**HEREFORE with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious Name : evermore praising thee, and saying,

Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory : glory be to thee, O Lord most High. *Amen.*

#### PROPER PREFACES.

*Upon Christmas-day, and seven days after.*

**B**ECAUSE thou didst give Jesus Christ thine only Son to be born as at this time for us ; who, by the operation of the Holy Spirit, was made very man of the substance of the Virgin Mary, his mother ; and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*Upon Easter-day, and seven days after.*

**B**UT chiefly are we bound to praise thee for the glorious Resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord : for he is the very Paschal Lamb, who was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world ; who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*Upon Ascension-day, and seven days after.*

**T**HROUGH thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord ; who after his most glorious Resurrection manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven to prepare a place for us ; that where he is, thither we might also ascend, and reign with him in glory. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*Upon Whitsun-day, and six days after.*

**T**HROUGH Jesus Christ our Lord ; according to whose most true promise, the Holy Spirit came down as at this time from heaven with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind, in the likeness of fiery tongues, lighting upon the Apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth ; giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldness with fervent zeal constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations ; whereby we have been brought out of darkness and error into the clear light and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore with Angels, &c.

*Upon Trinity-Sunday only.*

**W**HO art one God, one Lord ; not only one Person, but three Persons in one Substance. For that which we believe of the glory of the Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit, without any difference or inequality. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ *After each of which Prefaces shall immediately be said,*

**T**HEREFORE with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious Name : evermore praising thee, and saying,

Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts, heaven and earth are full of thy glory : glory be to thee, O Lord most High. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Minister, kneeling behind the Lord's Table and facing the people, say in the name of all them that shall receive the Communion this Prayer following.*

**W**E do not presume to come to this thy Table, O merciful Lord, trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We are not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy Table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy ; grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to commemorate in this breaking of bread the death of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, that we may feed on him in our hearts by faith, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Minister, still kneeling in the same place, shall say,*

**A**LMIGHTY God, our heavenly Father, who of thy tender mercy didst give thine only Son Jesus Christ to suffer death upon the cross for our redemption : who made there (by his one oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction, for the sins of the whole world ; and did institute, and in his holy Gospel command us to continue, a perpetual memory of that his precious death, until his coming again ; Hear us, O merciful Father, we most humbly beseech thee ; and grant that we receiving these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ's holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may feed on him in our

hearts by faith : who, in the same night that he was betrayed, took Bread ; and, when he had given thanks, he brake it, and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat, this is my Body which is given for you : Do this in remembrance of me. Likewise after supper he took the Cup ; and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of this ; for this is my blood of the new covenant, which is shed for you and for many for the remission of sins : Do this, as oft as ye shall drink it, in remembrance of me. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the officiating Minister first receive the Bread and Wine himself and proceed to deliver the same to the other officiating Ministers, in like manner, (if any be present,) and after that to the people also in order, into their hands, all meekly kneeling. And before he delivereth the Bread, he shall say to all the Communicants then around the Table, or to each separately, substituting "thee" &c. for "you" &c.*

**M**AY the Body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was given for you, preserve your bodies and souls unto everlasting life.

¶ *And when he delivereth the Bread to anyone, he shall say,*

**T**AKE and eat this (bread) in remembrance that Christ died for thee, and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiving.

¶ *So likewise with the Wine, the Minister, saying,*

**M**AY the Blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which was shed for you, preserve your bodies and souls unto everlasting life.

¶ *And when he delivereth the Cup to anyone, he shall say,*

**D**RINK this (wine) in remembrance that Christ's Blood was shed for thee, and be thankful.



¶ *In special cases, the Minister may, with the Bishop's consent, use the words "Take and eat," &c., and "Drink this," &c., once respectively to all those then around the Table.*

¶ *When all have partaken, then may be said,*

OUR Father who art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done on earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall be said as followeth,*

OUR Lord and heavenly Father, we thy humble servants entirely desire thy fatherly goodness mercifully to accept this our service of praise and thanksgiving; most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we and all thy whole Church on earth may obtain remission of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O Lord, ourselves, our souls and bodies, to be a reasonable, holy, and living sacrifice unto thee: humbly beseeching thee, that all we, who are partakers of this holy Communion, may be filled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be unworthy, through our manifold sins, to offer unto thee any sacrifice, yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service; not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord; by whom, and with whom, in the unity of the Holy Spirit, all honor and glory be unto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *Then, all standing, may be said or sung,*

**G**LORY be to God on high, and on earth  
peace, good will towards men. We praise  
thee, we bless thee, we worship thee, we glorify  
thee, we give thanks to thee for thy great glory,  
O Lord God, heavenly King, God the Father  
Almighty.

O Lord, the only-begotten Son Jesus Christ ;  
O Lord God, Lamb of God, Son of the Father,  
that takest away the sin of the world, have mercy  
upon us. Thou that takest away the sin of the  
world, have mercy upon us. Thou that takest  
away the sin of the world, receive our prayer.  
Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the  
Father, have mercy upon us.

For thou only art holy ; thou only art the  
Lord ; thou only, O Christ, with the Holy Spirit,  
art most high in the glory of God the Father.  
*Amen.*

¶ *Then the Minister (or Bishop, if he be present) shall let them depart  
with this blessing, the people all kneeling*

**T**HE peace of God, which passeth all under-  
standing, keep our hearts and minds in the  
knowledge and love of God, and of his Son  
Jesus Christ our Lord : And the blessing of  
God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the  
Holy Spirit, be amongst us and remain with us  
always. *Amen.*

¶ *Collects to be said as often as occasion shall serve, at the discretion  
of the Minister.*

**A**SSIST us mercifully, O Lord, in these our  
supplications and prayers ; and dispose the  
way of thy servants towards the attainment of  
everlasting salvation ; that among all the changes

and chances of this mortal life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**O** ALMIGHTY Lord, and everlasting God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctify, and govern, both our hearts and bodies, in the ways of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments ; that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul ; through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

**G**RANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day, with our outward ears, may, through thy grace, be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living ; to the honor and praise of thy Name ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**D**IRECT us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favor, and further us with thy continual help ; that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name ; and finally, by thy mercy, obtain everlasting life ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, the fountain of all wisdom, who knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking ; we beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities ; and those things which for our unworthiness we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us, for the worthiness of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who hast promised to hear the petitions of those who ask in thy Son's name; we beseech thee mercifully to incline thine ears to us who have now made our prayers and supplications unto thee; and grant, that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained, to the relief of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *And there shall be no celebration of the Lord's Supper, except there be four (or three at the least) to communicate with the Minister.*

¶ *And to take away all occasion of dissention, and superstition, which any person hath or might have concerning the Bread and Wine, it is ordered that the Bread be such as is usual to be eaten; but the best and purest Wheat Bread that conveniently may be gotten, but it shall not be in the form of a wafer, and the Wine if possible shall be the pure juice of the grape.*

¶ *The Bread and Wine for the Communion shall be provided by the Churchwardens out of the offertory.*

¶ *After the Divine Service ended, the money given at the Offertory shall be disposed of to such pious and charitable uses, as the Minister and Churchwardens shall think fit. Wherein if they disagree, it shall be disposed of as the Bishop shall appoint.*

**“WHEREAS** it is ordained in this Office for the Administration of the Lord's Supper, that the Communicants should receive the same kneeling; (which order is well meant, for a signification of our humble and grateful acknowledgement of the benefits of Christ's death given to all worthy Receivers, and for the avoiding of such profanation and disorder in the holy Communion, as might otherwise ensue;) yet, lest the same kneeling should by any persons, either out of ignorance and infirmity, or out of malice and obstinacy, be misconstrued and depraved; *It is hereby declared, That thereby no adoration is intended, or ought to be done, either unto the Sacramental Bread or Wine there bodily received, or unto any Real, Essential, or Corporal presence of Christ in or with the elements.* For the Sacramental Bread and Wine remain still in their very natural substances, and therefore may not be adored; (for that were Idolatry, to be abhorred by all faithful Christians;) and the natural Body and Blood of our Saviour Christ are in Heaven, and not here; it being against the truth of Christ's natural Body to be at one time in more places than one.”

**NOTE.**—The prayer of Consecration does not change the nature of the elements, but only set them apart for a holy use.

THE  
COLLECTS, EPISTLES, AND GOSPELS

TO BE USED THROUGHOUT THE YEAR.

The first Sunday in Advent.

*The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darkness, and put upon us the armor of light, now in the time of this mortal life, in which thy Son Jesus Christ came to visit us in great humility; that in the last day, when he shall come again in his glorious Majesty to judge both the quick and the dead, we may rise to the life immortal, through him who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, now and ever. *Amen.*

¶ *This Collect may be repeated every day, with the other Collects in Advent, until Christmas-Eve.*

*The Epistle.* Rom. xiii. 8.

**O**WE no man anything, save to love one another: for he that loveth his neighbor hath fulfilled the law. For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not covet, and if there be any other commandment, it is summed up in this word, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. Love worketh no ill to his neighbor: love therefore is the fulfilment of the law.

And this, knowing the season, that now it is high time for you to awake out of sleep: for now

is salvation nearer to us than when we *first* believed. The night is far spent, and the day is at hand : let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armor of light. Let us walk honestly, as in the day ; not in revelling and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and jealousy. But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to *fulfil* the lusts *thereof*.

*The Gospel.* Matth. xxi. 1.

**A**ND when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and came unto Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then Jesus ~~sent~~ two disciples, saying unto them, Go into the village that is over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her : loose *them*, and bring *them* unto me. And if any one say aught unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of *them* ; and straightway he will send them. Now this is come to pass, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

Tell ye the daughter of Zion,  
Behold, thy King cometh unto thee,  
Meek, and riding upon an ass,  
And upon a colt the foal of an ass.

And the disciples went, and did even as Jesus appointed them, and brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their garments ; and he sat thereon. And the most part of the multitude spread their garments in the way ; and others cut branches from the trees, and spread them in the way. And the multitudes that went before him, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the

son of David : Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord ; Hosanna in the highest. And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was stirred, saying, Who is this ? And the multitudes said, This is the prophet, Jesus, from Nazareth of Galilee.

And Jesus entered into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold the doves ; and he saith unto them, It is written, My house shall be called a house of prayer ; but ye make it a den of robbers.

### *The Second Sunday in Advent.*

#### *The Collect.*

**B**LESSED Lord, who hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning ; grant that we may in such wise hear them, read, mark, learn and inwardly digest them, that by patience, and comfort of thy holy Word, we may embrace, and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

#### *The Epistle. Rom. xv. 4.*

**F**OR whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that through patience and through comfort of the scriptures we might have hope. Now the God of patience and of comfort grant you to be of the same mind one with another according to Christ Jesus : that with one accord ye may with one mouth glorify the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Wherefore receive ye one another, even as Christ also received you, to the glory of God. For I say that Christ hath been made a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, that he might confirm the promises *given* unto the fathers, and that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy ; as it is written,

Therefore will I give praise unto thee among the Gentiles,

And sing unto thy name.

And again he saith,

Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.

And again,

Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles ;

And let all the peoples praise him.

And again, Isaiah saith,

There shall be the root of Jesse,

And he that ariseth to rule over the Gentiles ;

On him shall the Gentiles hope.

Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, in the power of the Holy Spirit.

*The Gospel.* Luke xxi. 25.

**A**ND there shall be signs in sun and moon and stars ; and upon the earth distress of nations, in perplexity for the roaring of the sea and the billows ; men fainting for fear, and for expectation of the things which are coming on the world : for the powers of the heavens shall be shaken. And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. But when these things begin to come to pass, look up, and lift up your heads ; because your redemption draweth nigh.



And he spake to them a parable ; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees : when they now shoot forth, ye see it and know of your own selves that the summer is now nigh. Even so ye also, when ye see these things coming to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh. Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all things be accomplished. Heaven and earth shall pass away : but my words shall not pass away.

*The Third Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** LORD Jesus Christ, who at thy first coming didst send thy messenger to prepare thy way before thee ; grant that the ministers and stewards of thy mysteries may likewise so prepare and make ready thy way, by turning the hearts of the disobedient to the wisdom of the just, that at thy second coming to judge the world we may be found an acceptable people in thy sight, who livest and reignest with the Father and the Holy Spirit, ever one God, world without end.  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 Cor. iv. 1.

**L**ET a man so account of us, as of ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. Here, moreover, it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's judgment : yea, I judge not mine own self. For I know nothing against myself ; yet am I not hereby justified : but he that judgeth me is the Lord. Wherefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come,

who will both bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and make manifest the counsels of the hearts ; and then shall each man have his praise from God.

*The Gospel.* Matth. xi. 2.

NOW when John heard in the prison the works of the Christ, he sent by his disciples, and said unto him, Art thou he that cometh, or look we for another? And Jesus answered and said unto them, Go your way and tell John the things which ye do hear and see : the blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, and the dead are raised up, and the poor have good tidings preached to them. And blessed is he, whosoever shall find none occasion of stumbling in me. And as these went their way, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to behold ? a reed shaken with the wind ? But what went ye out for to see ? a man clothed in soft raiment ? Behold, they that wear soft raiment are in kings' houses. But wherefore went ye out ? to see a prophet ? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet. This is he, of whom it is written,

Behold, I send my messenger before thy face,  
Who shall prepare thy way before Thee.

*The Fourth Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

O LORD, raise up (we pray thee) thy power, and come among us, and with great might succor us ; that whereas, through our sins and

wickedness, we are sore let and hindered in running the race that is set before us, thy bountiful grace and mercy may speedily help and deliver us ; through the satisfaction of thy Son our Lord to whom with thee and the Holy Spirit be honour and glory, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Phil. iv. 4.

**R**EJOICE in the Lord always: again I will say Rejoice. Let your forbearance be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. In nothing be anxious ; but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your request be made known unto God. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall guard your hearts and your thoughts in Christ Jesus.

*The Gospel.* John i. 19.

**A**ND this is the witness of John, when the Jews sent unto him from Jerusalem priests and Levites to ask him, Who art thou ? And he confessed, and denied not ; and he confessed, I am not the Christ. And they asked him, What then ? Art thou Elijah ? And he saith, I am not. Art thou the prophet ? And he answered No. They said therefore unto him, Who art thou ? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself ? He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said Isaiah the prophet. And they had been sent from the Pharisees. And they asked him, and said unto him, Why then baptizest thou, if thou art not the Christ, neither Elijah, neither the prophet ? John answered them, saying, I bap-

tize with water: in the midst of you standeth one whom ye know not, *even* he that cometh after me, the latchet of whose shoe I am not worthy to unloose. These things were done in Bethany beyond Jordon, where John was baptizing.

### Christmas-Day.

#### *The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who hast given us thy only-begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and as at this time to be born of a lowly Virgin; grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy Holy Spirit; through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the same Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

#### *The Epistle.* Heb. i. 1.

**G**OD, having of old time spoken unto the fathers in the prophets by divers portions and in divers manners, hath at the end of these days spoken unto us in *his* Son, whom he appointed heir of all things, through whom also he made the worlds; who being the effulgence of his glory, and the very image of his substance, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had made purification of sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high; having become by so much better than the angels, as he hath inherited a more excellent name than they. For unto which of the angels said he at any time,

Thou art my Son,  
 This day have I begotten thee ?  
 and again,  
 I will be to him a Father,  
 And he shall be to me a Son ?  
 And when he again bringeth in the firstborn into  
 the world he saith, And let all the angels of  
 God worship him. And of the angels he saith,  
 Who maketh his angels spirits,  
 And his ministers a flame of fire :  
 but of the Son, *he saith*,  
 Thy Throne, O God, is for ever and ever ;  
 And the sceptre of uprightness is the  
 sceptre of thy kingdom.  
 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated  
 iniquity ;  
 Therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee  
 With the oil of gladness above thy fellows.  
 And,  
 Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the  
 foundation of the earth,  
 And the heavens are the works of thy hands :  
 They shall perish ; but thou continuest :  
 And they all shall wax old as doth a garment ;  
 And as a mantle shalt thou roll them up,  
 As a garment, and they shall be changed ;  
 But thou art the same,  
 And thy years shall not fail.

*The Gospel.* John i. 1.

**I**N the beginning was the Word, and the Word  
 was with God, and the Word was God.  
 The same was in the beginning with God. All  
 things were made by him ; and without him was  
 not anything made that hath been made. In

him was life ; and the life was the light of men. And the light shineth in the darkness ; and the darkness apprehended it not. There came a man, sent from God, whose name was John, The same came for witness, that he might bear witness of the light, that all might believe through him. He was not the light, but *came* that he might bear witness of the light. There was the true light, *even the light* which lighteth every man, coming into the world. He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. He came unto his own, and they that were his own received him not. But as many as received him, to them gave he the right to become children of God, *even* to them that believe on his name : who were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. And the Word became flesh, and dwelt among us (and we beheld his glory, glory as of the only begotten from the Father), full of grace and truth.

### *The Sunday after Christmas-Day.*

#### *The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty God, who hast given us thy only-begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and as at this time to be born of a lowly Virgin ; grant that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy Holy Spirit ; through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the same Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Gal. iv. 1.

**B**UT I say that so long as the heir is a child, he differeth nothing from a bondservant, though he is lord of all ; but is under guardians and stewards until the term appointed of the father. So we also, when we were children, were held in bondage under the rudiments of the world : but when the fulness of the time came, God sent forth his Son, born of a woman, born under the law, that he might redeem them who were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. And because ye are sons, God sent forth the Spirit of his Son into our hearts, crying, Abba, Father. So that thou art no longer a bondservant, but a son ; and if a son, then an heir through God.

*The Gospel.* Matth. i. 18.

**N**OW the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise : When his mother Mary had been betrothed to Joseph, before they came together she was found with child of the Holy Spirit. And Joseph her husband, being a righteous man, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded to put her away privily. But when he thought on these things, behold an angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife : for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Spirit. And she shall bring forth a son ; and thou shalt call his name JESUS ; for it is he that shall save his people from their sins. Now all this is come to pass, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying,

Behold, the virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son,  
 And they shall call his name Immanuel ;  
 which is, being interpreted, God with us. And Joseph arose from his sleep, and did as the angel of the Lord commanded him, and took unto him his wife ; and knew her not till she had brought forth a son : and he called his name JESUS.

*The Circumcision of Christ,*

OR SECOND SUNDAY AFTER CHRISTMAS.

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who madest thy blessed Son to be circumcised, and obedient to the law for man ; grant us the true Circumcision of the Spirit ; that, our hearts, and all our members, being mortified from all worldly and carnal lusts, we may in all things obey thy blessed will ; through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

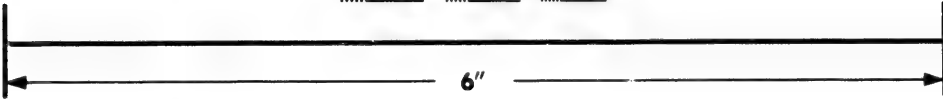
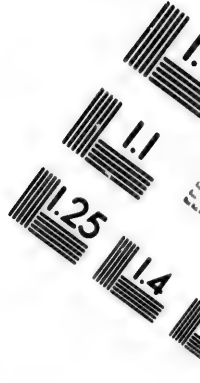
*The Epistle.* Rom. iv. 8.

**B**LESSED is the man to whom the Lord will not reckon sin.

Is this blessing then pronounced upon the circumcision, or upon the uncircumcision also ? for we say, To Abraham his faith was reckoned for righteousness. How then was it reckoned ? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision ? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision : and he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had while he was in uncircumcision ; that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be in







23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 872-4503



uncircumcision, that righteousness might be reckoned unto them ; and the father of circumcision to them who not only are of the circumcision, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham which he had in uncircumcision. For not through the law was the promise to Abraham or to his seed, that he should be heir of the world, but through the righteousness of faith. For if they who are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise is made of none effect.

*The Gospel.* Luke ii. 15.

**A**ND it came to pass, when the angels went away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing that is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. And they came with haste, and found both Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in the manger. And when they saw it, they made known concerning the saying which was spoken to them about this child. And all that heard it wondered at the things which were spoken unto them by the shepherds. But Mary kept all these sayings, pondering them in her heart. And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, even as it was spoken unto them.

And when eight days were fulfilled for circumcising him, his name was called Jesus, which was so called by the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

*The Epiphany,*

OR THE MANIFESTATION OF CHRIST TO THE GENTILES.

*The Collect.*

**O** GOD, who by the leading of a star didst manifest thy only-begotten Son to the Gentiles ; mercifully grant, that we, who know thee now by faith, may after this life have the fruition of thy glorious Godhead ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Ephes. iii. 1.

**F**OR this cause I Paul, the prisoner of Christ Jesus in behalf of you Gentiles,—if so be that ye have heard of the dispensation of that grace of God which was given me to you-ward ; how that by revelation was made known unto me the mystery, as I wrote before in few words, whereby, when ye read, ye can perceive my understanding in the mystery of Christ ; which in other generations was not made known unto the sons of men, as it hath now been revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets in the Spirit ; *to wit*, that the Gentiles are fellow-heirs, and fellow-members of the body, and fellow-partakers of the promise in Christ Jesus through the gospel, whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of that grace of God which was given me according to the working of his power. Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, was this grace given, to preach unto the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ ; and to make all men see what is the dispensation of the mystery which from all ages hath been hid in God who created all things ; to the intent that now unto

the principalities and the powers in the heavenly *places* might be made known through the church the manifold wisdom of God, according to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord : in whom we have boldness and access in confidence through our faith in him.

*The Gospel.* Matth. ii. 1.

**N**OW when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judæa in the days of Herod the king, behold, wise men from the east came to Jerusalem, saying, Where is he that is born king of the Jews ? for we saw his star in the east, and are come to worship him. And when Herod the king heard it, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. And gathering together all the chief priests and scribes of the people, he inquired of them where the Christ should be born. And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judæa ; for thus it is written by the prophet,

And thou Bethlehem, land of Judah,

Art in no wise least among the princes of Judah :

For out of thee shall come forth a governor,

Who shall be shepherd of my people Israel.

Then Herod privily called the wise men, and learned of them carefully what time the star appeared. And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search out carefully concerning the young child ; and when ye have found *him*, bring me word, that I also may come and worship him. And they, having heard the king, went their way ; and lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. And when they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding

great joy. And they came into the house and saw the young child with Mary his mother ; and they fell down and worshipped him ; and opening their treasures they offered unto him gifts, gold and frankincense and myrrh. And being warned of *God* in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

*The First Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** LORD, we beseech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people who call upon thee ; and grant that they may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and also may have grace and power faithfully to fulfil the same ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Rom. xii. 1.

**I** BESEECH you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God, *which is* your reasonable service. And be not fashioned according to this world · but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God.

For I say, through the grace that was given me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think ; but so to think as to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to each man a measure of faith.

For even as we have many members in one body, and all the members have not the same office : so we, who are many, are one body in Christ, and severally members one of another.

*The Gospel.* Luke ii. 41.

AND his parents went every year to Jerusalem at the feast of the passover. And when he was twelve years old, they went up after the custom of the feast ; and when they had fulfilled the days, as they were returning, the boy Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem ; and his parents knew it not ; but supposing him to be in the company, they went a day's journey ; and they sought for him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance : and when they found him not, they returned to Jerusalem, seeking for him. And it came to pass, after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions : and all that heard him were amazed at his understanding and his answers. And when they saw him, they were astonished : and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us ? behold, thy father and I sought thee sorrowing. And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me ? knew ye not that I must be in my Father's house ? And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them. And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth ; and he was subject unto them : and his mother kept all *these* sayings in her heart.

And Jesus advanced in wisdom and stature, and in favor with God and men.



*The Second Sunday after the Epiphany.**The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who dost govern all things in heaven and earth ; mercifully hear the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the days of our life ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. xii. 6.*

**A**ND having gifts differing according to the grace that was given to us, whether prophecy, *let us prophesy* according to the proportion of our faith ; or ministry, *let us give ourselves* to our ministry ; or he that teacheth, to his teaching ; or he that exhorteth, to his exhorting : he that giveth, *let him do it* with liberality ; he that ruleth, with diligence ; he that showeth mercy, with cheerfulness. Let love be without hypocrisy. Abhor that which is evil ; cleave to that which is good. In love of the brethren be tenderly affectioned one to another ; in honor preferring one another ; in diligence not slothful ; fervent in spirit ; serving the Lord ; rejoicing in hope ; patient in tribulation ; continuing steadfastly in prayer ; communicating to the necessities of the saints ; given to hospitality. Bless them that persecute you ; bless, and curse not. Rejoice with them that rejoice ; weep with them that weep. Be of the same mind one toward another. Set not your mind on high things, but condescend to things that are lowly.

*The Gospel. John ii. 1.*

**A**ND the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee ; and the mother of Jesus

was there : and Jesus also was bidden, and his disciples, to the marriage. And when the wine failed, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. And Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee ? mine hour is not yet come. His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it. Now there were six waterpots of stone set there after the Jews' manner of purifying, containing two or three firkins apiece. Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the ruler of the feast. And they bare it. And when the ruler of the feast tasted the water now become wine, and knew not whence it was (but the servants who had drawn the water knew), the ruler of the feast calleth the bridegroom, and saith unto him, Every man setteth on first the good wine ; and when *men* have drunk freely, *then* that which is worse : thou hast kept the good wine until now. This beginning of his signs did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested his glory ; and his disciples believed on him.

### The Third Sunday after the Epiphany.

#### *The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Rom. xii. 16.

**B**E not wise in your own conceits. Render to no man evil for evil. Take thought for things honorable in the sight of all men. If it be possible, as much as in you lieth, be at peace with all men. Avenge not yourselves, beloved, but give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance belongeth unto me; I will recompense, saith the Lord. But if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him to drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

*The Gospel.* Matth. viii. 1.

**A**ND when he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. And behold, there came to him a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. And he stretched forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou made clean. And straightway his leprosy was cleansed. And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, show thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

And when he was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him, and saying, Lord, my servant lieth in the house sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. And he saith unto him, I will come and heal him. And the centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but only say the word, and my servant shall be healed. For I also am a man

under authority, having under myself soldiers : and I say to this one, Go, and he goeth ; and to another, Come, and he cometh ; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. And when Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. And I say unto you, that many shall come from the east and the west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven : but the sons of the kingdom shall be cast forth into the outer darkness : there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth. And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way ; as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And the servant was healed in that hour.

*The Fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** GOD, who knowest us to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that by reason of the frailty of our nature we cannot always stand upright ; grant to us such strength and protection, as may support us in all dangers, and carry us through all temptations ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Rom. xiii. 1.

**L**ET every soul be in subjection to the higher powers : for there is no power but of God ; and that the *powers* that be are ordained of God. Therefore he that resisteth the power, withstandeth the ordinance of God : and they that withstand shall receive to themselves judgment.

For rulers are not a terror to the good work, but to the evil. And wouldest thou have no fear of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise from the same: for he is a minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is a minister of God, an avenger for wrath to him that doeth evil. Wherefore ye must needs be in subjection, not only because of the wrath, but also for conscience sake. For for this cause ye pay tribute also; for they are ministers of God's service, attending continually upon this very thing. Render to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due, custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honor to whom honor.

*The Gospel.* Matth. viii. 23.

**A**ND when he was entered into a boat, his disciples followed him. And behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the boat was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Save, Lord; we perish. And he saith unto them, why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. And the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him?

And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gadarenes, there met him two possessed with demons, coming forth out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man could pass by that way. And behold they cried out,

saying, What have we to do with thee, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? Now there was afar off from them a herd of many swine feeding. And the demons besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, send us away into the herd of swine. And he said unto them, Go. And they came out, and went into the swine: and behold, the whole herd rushed down the steep into the sea, and perished in the waters. And they that fed them fled, and went away into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to them that were possessed with demons. And behold, all the city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought *him*, that he would depart from their borders.

*The Fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** LORD, we beseech thee to keep thy Church and household continually in thy true religion; that they who do lean only upon the hope of thy heavenly grace may evermore be defended by thy mighty power; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Col. iii. 12.

**P**UT on therefore, as God's elect, holy and beloved, a heart of compassion, kindness, humility, meekness, longsuffering; forbearing one another, and forgiving each other, if any man have a complaint against any; even as the Lord forgave you, so also do ye; and above all these things *put on* love, which is the bond of perfectness. And let the peace of Christ rule in your

hearts, to which also ye were called in one body ; and be ye thankful. Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom ; teaching and admonishing one another with psalms *and* hymns *and* spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts unto God. And whatsoever ye do, in word or in deed, *do* all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father through him.

*The Gospel.* Matth. xiii. 24.

**A**NOTHER parable set he before them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man that sowed good seed in his field : but while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares also among the wheat, and went away. But when the blade sprang up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. And the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst thou not sow good seed in thy field ? whence then hath it tares ? And he said unto them, An enemy hath done this. And the servants say unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up ? But he saith, Nay ; lest haply while ye gather up the tares, ye root up the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest : and in the time of the harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather up first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them : but gather the wheat into my barn.

*The Sixth Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** GOD, whose blessed Son was manifested that he might destroy the works of the devil, and make us the sons of God, and heirs of eternal

life ; grant us, we beseech thee, that, having this hope, we may purify ourselves, even as he is pure ; that when he shall appear again with power and great glory, we may be made like unto him in his eternal and glorious kingdom ; where with thee, O Father, and thee, O Holy Spirit, he liveth and reigneth, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 John iii. 1.

**B**EHOLD what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called children of God : and *such* we are. For this cause the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. Beloved, now are we children of God, and it is not yet made manifest what we shall be. We know that, if he shall be manifested, we shall be like him ; for we shall see him even as he is. And every one that hath this hope *set* on him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. Every one that doeth sin doeth also lawlessness : and sin is lawlessness. And ye know that he was manifested to take away sins ; and in him is no sin. Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not : whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him. *My* little children, let no man lead you astray : he that doeth righteousness is righteous : he that doeth sin is of the devil ; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. To this end was the Son of God manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

*The Gospel.* Matth. xxiv. 23.

**T**HEN if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is the Christ, or, Here ; believe *it* not. For there shall arise false Christs, and false



prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders; so as to lead astray, if possible, even the elect. Behold, I have told you beforehand. If therefore they shall say unto you, Behold he is in the wilderness; go not forth: Behold, he is in the inner chambers; believe *it* not. For as the lightning cometh forth from the east, and is seen even unto the west; so shall be the coming of the Son of man. Wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

But immediately, after the tribulation of those days, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: and then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven; and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. And he shall send forth his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

### The Sunday called Septuagesima.

#### *The Collect.*

**O** LORD, we beseech thee favorably to hear the prayers of thy people; that we, who are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy Name; through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 Cor. ix. 24.

**K**NOW ye not that they who run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize ? Even so run, that ye may attain. And every man that striveth in the games is temperate in all things. Now they *do it* to receive a corruptible crown ; but we an incorruptible. I therefore so run, as not uncertainly ; so fight I, as not beating the air : but I buffet my body, and bring it into bondage. lest by any means, after that I have preached to others, I myself should be rejected.

*The Gospel.* Matth. xx. 1.

**F**OR the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is a householder, who went out early in the morning to hire laborers into his vineyard. And when he had agreed with the laborers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing in the marketplace idle ; and to them he said, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. Again he went out about the sixth and the ninth hour, and did likewise. And about the eleventh *hour* he went out, and found others standing ; and he saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle ? They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard. And when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the laborers, and pay them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. And when they came that *were hired* about the eleventh hour, they received every

man a penny. And when the first came, they supposed that they would receive more ; and they likewise received every man a penny. And when they received it, they murmured against the householder, saying, These last have spent *but* one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, who have borne the burden of the day and the scorching heat. But he answered and said to one of them, Friend, I do thee no wrong : didst not thou agree with me for a penny ? Take up that which is thine, and go thy way ; it is my will to give unto this last, even as unto thee. Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own ? or is thine eye evil, because I am good ? So the last shall be first, and the first last.

*The Sunday called Sexagesima.*

*The Collect.*

**O** LORD God, who seest that we put not our trust in anything that we do ; mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversity ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 2 Cor. xi. 19.

**F**OR ye bear with the foolish gladly, being wise *yourselves*. For ye bear with a man, if he bringeth you into bondage, if he devoureth you, if he taketh you *captive*, if he exalteth himself, if he smiteth you on the face. I speak by way of disparagement, as though we had been weak. Yet whereinsoever any is bold (I speak in foolishness), I am bold also. Are they Hebrews ? so am I. Are they Israelites ? so am I. Are they the seed of Abraham ? so am I. Are they

ministers of Christ? (I speak as one beside himself) I more; in labors more abundantly, in prisons more abundantly, in stripes above measure, in deaths oft. Of the Jews five times received I forty *stripes* save one. Thrice was I beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day have I been in the deep; *in* journeyings often, *in* perils of rivers, *in* perils of robbers, *in* perils from *my* countrymen, *in* perils from the Gentiles, *in* perils in the city, *in* perils in the wilderness, *in* perils in the sea, *in* perils among false brethren; *in* labor and travail, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness. Beside those things that are without, there is that which presseth upon me daily, anxiety for all the churches. Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is made to stumble, and I burn not? If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things that concern my weakness. The God and Father of the Lord Jesus, he who is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

*The Gospel.* Luke viii. 4.

**A**ND when a great multitude came together, and they of every city resorted unto him, he spake by a parable: The sower went forth to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden under foot, and the birds of the heaven devoured it. And other fell on the rock; and as soon as it grew, it withered away, because it had no moisture. And other fell amidst the thorns; and the thorns grew with it and choked it. And other fell into the good ground, and grew and brought

forth fruit a hundredfold. As he said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

And his disciples asked him what this parable might be. And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God ; but to the rest in parables ; that seeing they may not see, and hearing they may not understand. Now the parable is this : The seed is the word of God. And those by the way-side are they that have heard ; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word from their heart, that they may not believe and be saved. And those on the rock *are* they who, when they have heard, receive the word with joy ; and these have no root, who for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away. And that which fell among the thorns, these are they that have heard, and as they go on their way they are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of *this* life, and bring no fruit to perfection. And that in the good ground, these are such as in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, hold it fast, and bring forth fruit with patience.

The Sunday called Quinquagesima.

*The Collect.*

**O** LORD, who hast taught us that all our doings without love are nothing worth ; send thy Holy Spirit, and pour into our hearts that most excellent gift of love, the very bond of peace and of all virtues, without which whosoever liveth is counted dead before thee ; grant this for thine only Son Jesus Christ's sake. Amen.

*The Epistle.* 1 Cor. xiii. 1.

IF I speak with the tongue of men and of angels, but have not love, I am become sounding brass, or a clanging cymbal. And if I have *the gift of* prophecy, and know all mysteries and all knowledge ; and if I have all faith, so as to remove mountains, but have not love, I am nothing. And if I bestow all my goods to feed *the poor*, and if I give my body to be burned, but have not love, it profiteth me nothing. Love suffereth long, *and* is kind ; love envieth not ; love vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not its own, is not provoked, taketh not account of evil ; rejoiceth not in unrighteousness, but rejoiceth with the truth ; beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things. Love never faileth : but whether *there be* prophecies, they shall be done away ; whether *there be* tongues, they shall cease ; whether *there be* knowledge, it shall be done away. For we know in part, and we prophesy in part : but when that which is perfect is come, that which is in part shall be done away. When I was a child, I spake as a child, I felt as a child, I thought as a child : now that I am become a man, I have put away childish things. For now we see in a mirror, darkly ; but then face to face : now I know in part ; but then shall I know even as also I have been known. But now abideth faith, hope, love, these three ; and the greatest of these is love.

*The Gospel.* Luke xviii. 31.

**A**ND he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold we go up to Jerusalem, and all the things that are written by the prophets shall be accomplished unto the Son of man. For he shall be delivered up unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and shamefully entreated, and spit upon ; and they shall scourge and kill him : and the third day he shall rise again. And they understood none of these things ; and this saying was hid from them, and they perceived not the things that were said.

And it came to pass, as he drew nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging : and hearing a multitude going by, he inquired what this meant. And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me. And they that went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace : but he cried out the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me. And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him : and when he was come near, he asked him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee ? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight. And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight : thy faith hath made thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God : and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

*The First Day of Lent.*

(The word "*Lent*" is the Saxon for *Spring*, and denotes simply the season of the year.)

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who hatest nothing that thou hast made, and dost forgive the sins of all them that are penitent; create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sins, and acknowledging our wretchedness, may obtain of thee, the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiveness; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Joel ii. 12.*

**Y**ET even now, saith the Lord, turn ye unto me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning: and rend your heart and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and full of compassion, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy, and repenteth him of the evil. Who knoweth whether he will not turn and repent, and leave a blessing behind him, even a meal offering and a drink offering unto the Lord your God?

Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly: gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the old men, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts. let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet. Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thy heritage to reproach,



that the nations should rule over them : wherefore should they say among the peoples, Where is their God ?

*The Gospel.* Matth. vi. 16.

**M**OREOVER when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance : for they disfigure their faces, that they may be seen of men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have received their reward. But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thy head, and wash thy face ; that thou be not seen of men to fast, but of thy Father who is in secret ; and thy Father, who seeth in secret, shall recompense thee.

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon the earth, where moth and rust doth consume, and where thieves break through and steal ; but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth consume, and where thieves do not break through nor steal ; for where thy treasure is, there will thy heart be also.

*The First Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**O** LORD, who for our sake didst fast forty days and forty nights ; give us grace to use such abstinence, that, our flesh being subdued to the Spirit, we may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousness, and true holiness, to thy honor and glory, who livest and reignest with the Father and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 2 Cor. vi 1.

**A**ND working together *with him* we intreat also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain (for he saith,

At an acceptable time I hearkened unto thee,  
And in a day of salvation did I succor thee  
behold, now is the acceptable time ; behold, now is the day of salvation) : giving no occasion of stumbling in any thing, that our ministration be not blamed ; but in every thing commending ourselves, as ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labors, in watchings, in fastings ; in pureness, in knowledge, in longsuffering, in kindness, in the Holy Spirit, in love unfeigned, in the word of truth, in the power of God ; by the armor of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, by glory and dishonor, by evil report and good report ; as deceivers, and *yet* true ; as unknown, and *yet* well known ; as dying, and behold, we live ; as chastened, and not killed ; as sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing ; as poor, yet making many rich ; as having nothing, and *yet* possessing all things.

*The Gospel.* Matth. iv. 1.

**T**HEN was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he afterward hungered. And the tempter came and said unto him, If thou art the Son of God, command that these stones become bread. But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. Then

the devil taketh him into the holy city ; and he set him on the pinnacle of the temple, and saith unto him, If thou art the Son of God, cast thyself down : for it is written,

He shall give his angels charge concerning thee :  
And on their hands they shall bear thee up,

Lest haply thou dash thy foot against a stone. Jesus said unto him, again it is written, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. Again, the devil taketh him unto an exceeding high mountain, and showeth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them ; and he said unto him, All these things will I give unto thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan ; for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. Then the devil leaveth him ; and behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

### *The Second Sunday in Lent.*

#### *The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who seest that we have no power of ourselves to help ourselves ; Keep us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls ; that we may be defended from all adversities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

#### *The Epistle.* 1 Thess. iv. 1.

**F**INALLY then, brethren, we beseech and exhort you in the Lord Jesus, that, as ye received of us how ye ought to walk and to

please God, even as ye do walk,—that ye abound more and more. For ye know what charge we gave you through the Lord Jesus. For this is the will of God, *even* your sanctification, that ye abstain from fornication; that each one of you know how to possess himself of his own vessel in sanctification and honor, not in the passion of lust, even as the Gentiles who know not God; that no man transgress, and wrong his brother in the matter: because the Lord is an avenger in all these things, as also we forewarned you and testified. For God called us not for uncleanness, but in sanctification. Therefore he that rejecteth, rejecteth not man, but God, who giveth his Holy Spirit unto you.

*The Gospel.* Matth. xv. 21.

**A**ND Jesus went out thence, and withdrew into the parts of Tyre and Sidon. And behold, a Canaanitish woman came out from those borders, and cried, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a demon. But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. But he answered and said, I was not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. But she came and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. And he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread and cast it to the dogs. But she said, Yea, Lord, for even the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith.

be it done unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was healed from that hour.

*The Third Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**WE** beseech thee, Almighty God, look upon the hearty desires of thy humble servants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy Majesty, to be our defence against all our enemies ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. v. 1.*

**BE** ye therefore imitators of God, as beloved children ; and walk in love, even as Christ also loved you, and gave himself up for us, an offering and a sacrifice to God for an odour of a sweet smell. But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not even be named among you, as becometh saints ; nor filthiness, nor foolish talking, or jesting, which are not befitting : but rather giving of thanks. For this ye know of a surety, that no fornicator, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and God. Let no man deceive you with empty words : for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the sons of disobedience. Be not ye therefore partakers with them ; for ye were once darkness, but are now light in the Lord : walk as children of light (for the fruit of the light is in all goodness and righteousness and truth), proving what is well-pleasing unto the Lord ; and have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather even reprove them ; for the things which are done by them in

secret it is a shame even to speak of. But all things when they are reprov'd are made manifest by the light : for every thing that is made manifest is light. Wherefore *he* saith, Awake, thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall shine upon thee.

*The Gospel.* Luke xi. 14.

**A**ND he was casting out a demon, *that was* dumb. And it came to pass, when the demon was gone out, the dumb man spake ; and the multitudes marvelled. But some of them said, By Beelzebub the prince of the demons casteth he out demons. And others, tempting *him*, sought of him a sign from heaven. But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation ; and a house *divided* against a house falleth. And if Satan also is divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand ? because ye say that I cast out demons by Beelzebub. And if I by Beelzebub cast out demons, by whom do your sons cast them out ? therefore shall they be your judges. But if I by the finger of God cast out demons, then is the kingdom of God come upon you. When the strong *man* fully armed guardeth his own court, his goods are in peace : but when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him his whole armor wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. He that is not with me is against me ; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth. The unclean spirit when he is gone out of the man, passeth through waterless places, seeking rest ; and find-

becometh worse than the first.

And it came to pass, as he said these things, a certain woman out of the multitude lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the breasts which thou didst suck. But he said, Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

*The Fourth Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that we, who for our evil deeds do worthily deserve to be punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved; through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Gal. iv. 21.

**T**ELL me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law? For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, one by the handmaid, and one by the freewoman. Howbeit the *Son* by the handmaid is born after the flesh; but the *son* by the freewoman *is born* through promise. Which things contain an allegory: for these *women* are two covenants; one from mount Sinai, bearing children unto bondage, which is Hagar. Now this Hagar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to the Jerusalem that now is: for she is in bondage with her children.

But the Jerusalem that is above is free, which is our mother. For it is written,

Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not ;

Breck forth and cry, thou that travailest not :

For more are the children of the desolate than  
of her who hath the husband.

Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are children of promise. But as then he that was born after the flesh persecuted him *that was born* after the Spirit, even so it is now. Howbeit what saith the scripture? Cast out the handmaid and her son : for the son of the handmaid shall not inherit with the son of the freewoman. Wherefore, brethren, we are not children of a handmaid, but of the freewoman.

*The Gospel.* John vi. 1.

**A**FTER these things Jesus went away to the other side of the sea of Galilee, which is *the sea* of Tiberias. And a great multitude followed him, because they beheld the signs which he did on them that were sick. And Jesus went up into the mountain, and there he sat with his disciples. Now the passover, the feast of the Jews, was at hand. Jesus therefore lifting up his eyes, and seeing that a great multitude cometh unto him, saith unto Philip, Whence are we to buy bread, that these may eat? And this he said to prove him : for he himself knew what he would do. Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him, There is a lad here, who hath five barley loaves, and two fishes : but what



are these among so many ? Jesus said, make the people sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. Jesus therefore took the loaves ; and having given thanks, he distributed to them that were set down ; likewise also of the fishes as much as they would. And when they were filled, he saith unto his disciples, Gather up the broken pieces which remain over, that nothing be lost. So they gathered them up, and filled twelve baskets with broken pieces from the five barley loaves, which remained over unto them that had eaten. When therefore the people saw the sign which he did, they said, This is of a truth the prophet that cometh into the world.

*The Fifth Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**WE** beseech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people ; that by thy great goodness they may be governed and preserved evermore, both in body and soul ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Heb. ix. 11.

**BUT** Christ having come a high priest of the good things to come, through the greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this creation, nor yet through the blood of goats and calves, but through his own blood, entered in once for all into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption. For if the blood of goats and bulls, and the ashes of a heifer sprinkling them that

have been defiled, sanctify unto the cleanness of the flesh : how much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without blemish unto God, cleanse your conscience from dead works to serve the living God ? And for this cause he is the mediator of a new covenant, that a death having taken place for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first covenant, they that have been called may receive the promise of the eternal inheritance.

*The Gospel.* John viii. 46.

**W**HICH of you convicteth me of sin ? If I say truth, why do ye not believe me ? He that is of God heareth the words of God : for this cause ye hear *them* not, because ye are not of God. The Jews answered and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a demon ? Jesus answered, I have not a demon ; but I honor my Father, and ye dishonor me. But I seek not mine own glory : there is one that seeketh and judgeth. Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my word, he shall never see death. The Jews said unto him, Now we know that thou hast a demon. Abraham is dead, and the prophets ; and thou sayest, If a man keep my word he shall never taste of death. Art thou greater than our father Abraham, who is dead ? and the prophets are dead : whom makest thou thyself ? Jesus answered, If I glorify myself, my glory is nothing : it is my Father that glorifieth me ; of whom ye say, that he is your God ; and ye have not known him : but I know him ; and if I should say, I know

him not, I shall be like unto you, a liar : but I know him, and keep his word. Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day ; and he saw it, and was glad. The Jews therefore said unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham ? Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. They took up stones therefore to cast at him : but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple.

*The Sunday next before Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who, of thy tender love towards mankind, hast sent thy Son, our Saviour Jesus Christ, to take upon him our flesh, and to suffer death upon the cross, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility ; mercifully grant, that we may both follow the example of his patience, and also be made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Phil. ii. 5.

**H**AVE this mind in you which was also in Christ Jesus : who, being in the form of God, counted not the being on an equality with God a thing to be grasped, but emptied himself, taking the form of a servant, being made in the likeness of men ; and being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, becoming obedient *even* unto death, yea, the death of the cross. Wherefore also God highly exalted him, and gave unto him the name which is above every

name ; that in the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of *things* in heaven and *things* on earth and *things* under the earth, and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

*The Gospel.* Matth. xxvii. 1.

**N**OW when morning was come, all the chief priests and the elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death ; and they bound him, and led him away, and delivered him up to Pilate the governor.

Then Judas, who betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying, I have sinned in that I betrayed innocent blood. But they said, What is that to us ? see thou *to it*. And he cast down the pieces of silver into the sanctuary, and departed ; and he went away and hanged himself. And the chief priests took the pieces of silver, and said, It is not lawful to put them into the treasury, since it is the price of blood. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was priced, whom *certain* of the children of Isreal did price ; and they gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

Now Jesus stood before the governor : and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews ? And Jesus said unto him, Thou

sayest. And when he was accused by the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. Then saith Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? And he gave him no answer, not even to one word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly. Now at the feast the governor was wont to release unto the multitude one prisoner, whom they would. And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. When therefore they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus who is called Christ? For he knew that for envy they had delivered him up. And while he was sitting on the judgment-seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that righteous man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him. Now the chief priests and the elders persuaded the multitudes that they should ask for Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. But the governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? And they said, Barabbas. Pilate saith unto them, What then shall I do unto Jesus who is called Christ? They all say, Let him be crucified. And he said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out exceedingly, saying, Let him be crucified. So when Pilate saw that he prevailed nothing, but rather that a tumult was arising, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying I am innocent of the blood of this righteous man: see ye *to it*. And all the people answered and said, His blood *be* on us, and on

our children. Then released he unto them Barabbas ; but Jesus he scourged and delivered to be crucified.

Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the palace, and gathered unto him the whole band. And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. And they plaited a crown of thorns and put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand ; and they kneeled down before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews ! And they spat upon him, and took the reed and smote him on the head. And when they had mocked him, they took off from him the robe, and put on him his garments, and led him away to crucify him.

### Monday before Easter.

*For the Epistle.* Isaiah lxiii. 1.

WHO is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah ? this that is glorious in his apparel, marching in the greatness of his strength ? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winevat ? I have trodden the winepress alone ; and of the peoples there was no man with me : yea, I trod them in mine anger, and trampled them in my fury ; and their life-blood is sprinkled upon my garments, and I have stained all my raiment. For the day of vengeance was in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. And I looked and there was none to help ; and I wondered that there was none to uphold ; therefore mine own arm brought

salvation unto me ; and my fury it upheld me. And I trod down the peoples in mine anger, and made them drunk in my fury, and I poured out their lifeblood on the earth.

I will make mention of the loving kindnesses of the Lord, *and* the praises of the Lord, according to all that the Lord hath bestowed on us ; and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving kindnesses. For he said, Surely, they are my people, children that will not deal falsely : so he was their saviour. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them : in his love and in his pity he redeemed them : and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. But they rebelled, and grieved his holy Spirit : therefore he was turned to be their enemy, *and* himself fought against them. Then he remembered the days of old, Moses, *and* his people, *saying*, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherds of his flock ? where is he that put his holy Spirit in the midst of them ? that caused his glorious arm to go at the right hand of Moses ? that divided the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name ? that led them through the depths, as an horse in the wilderness, that they stumbled not ? As the cattle that go down into the valley, the Spirit of the Lord caused them to rest : so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a glorious name. Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory :

where is thy zeal and thy mighty acts? the yearning of thy bowels and thy compassions are restrained toward me. For thou art our father, though Abraham knoweth us not, and Israel doth not acknowledge us: thou, O Lord, art our father; our redeemer from everlasting is thy name. O Lord, why dost thou make us to err from thy ways, and hardenest our heart from thy fear? Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance. Thy holy people possessed *it* but a little while: our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary. We are become as they over whom thou never barest rule; as they that were not called by thy name.

*The Gospel.* Mark xiv. 1.

**N**OW after two days was *the feast* of the passover and the unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him with subtilty, and kill him: for they said, Not during the feast, lest haply there shall be a tumult of the people.

And while he was in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster cruse of ointment of pure nard very costly; *and* she brake the cruse, and poured it over his head. But there were some that had indignation among themselves, *saying*, To what purpose hath this waste of the ointment been made? For this ointment might have been sold for above three hundred pence, and given to the poor. And they murmured against her. But Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me. For ye have the poor always with



you, and whensoever ye will ye can do them good : but me ye have not always. She hath done what she could : she hath anointed my body beforehand for the burying. And verily I say unto you, Wheresoever the gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, that also which this woman hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

And Judas Iscariot, he that was one of the twelve, went away unto the chief priests, that he might deliver him unto them. And they, when they heard it, were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently deliver him *unto them*.

And on the first day of unleavened bread, when they sacrificed the passover, his disciples say unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and make ready that thou mayest eat the passover ? And he sendeth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water : follow him ; and wheresoever he shall enter in, say to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is my guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples ? And he will himself show you a large upper room furnished *and ready* : and there make ready for us. And the disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them : and they made ready the passover.

And when it was evening he cometh with the twelve. And as they sat and were eating, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you shall betray me, *even* he that eateth with me. They

began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? And he said unto them, *It is* one of the twelve, he that dippeth with me in the dish. For the Son of man goeth, even as it is written of him: but woe unto that man through whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had not been born.

And as they were eating, he took bread, and when he had blessed, he brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take ye: this is my body. And he took a cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave to them: and they all drank of it. And he said unto them, This is my blood of the covenant, which is shed for many. Verily I say unto you, I will no more drink of the fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

And when they had sung a hymn, they went out unto the mount of Olives.

And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered abroad. Howbeit, after I am raised up, I will go before you into Galilee. But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I. And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, that thou to-day, *even* this night, before the cock crow twice, shalt deny me thrice. But he spake exceeding vehemently, If I must die with thee, I will not deny thee. And in like manner also said they all.

And they come unto a place which was named Gethsemane: and he said unto his disciples, Sit ye here, while I pray. And he taketh with him

---

Peter and James and John, and began to be greatly amazed, and sore troubled. And he saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful even unto death : abide ye here, and watch. And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass away from him. And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee ; remove this cup from me : howbeit not what I will, but what thou wilt. And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou ? couldst thou not watch one hour ? Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation : the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. And again he went away, and prayed, saying the same words. And again he came, and found them sleeping, for their eyes were very heavy ; and they knew not what to answer him. And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest : it is enough ; the hour is come ; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. Arise, let us be going : behold, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

And straightway, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders. Now he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that is he ; take him, and lead him away safely. And when he was come, straightway he came to him, and saith, Rabbi ; and kissed him. And they laid hands on him, and took him. But a certain one of

them that stood by drew his sword, and smote the servant of the high priest, and struck off his ear. And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a robber, with swords and staves to seize me? I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not; but *this is done* that the scriptures might be fulfilled. And they all left him, and fled.

And a certain young man followed with him, having a linen cloth cast about him, over his naked *body*: and they lay hold on him; but he left the linen cloth, and fled naked.

And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and there come together with him all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes. And Peter had followed him afar off, even within, into the court of the high priest; and he was sitting with the officers, and warming himself in the light of the fire. Now the chief priests and the whole council sought witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found it not. For many bare false witness against him, and their witness agreed not together. And there stood up certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and in three days I will build another made without hands. And not even so did their witness agree together. And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing what is it which these witness against thee? But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and saith unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed

And Jesus said, I am : and ye shall see the Son of man sitting at the right hand of power, and coming with the clouds of heaven. And the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What further need have we of witnesses? Ye have heard the blasphemy : what think ye? And they all condemned him to be worthy of death. And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophecy : and the officers received him with blows of their hands.

And as Peter was beneath in the court, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest ; and seeing Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and saith, Thou also wast with the Nazarene, *even* Jesus. But he denied, saying, I neither know, nor understand what thou sayest : and he went out into the porch ; and the cock crew. And the maid saw him, and began again to say to them that stood by, This is *one* of them. But he again denied it. And after a little while again they that stood by said to Peter, Of a truth thou art *one* of them ; for thou art a Galilæan. But he began to curse, and to swear, I know not this man of whom ye speak. And straightway the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word, how that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

*Tuesday before Easter.*

*For the Epistle. Isaiah l. 5.*

THE Lord God hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away

backward. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair ; I hid not my face from shame and spitting. For the Lord God will help me ; therefore have I not been confounded : therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed. He is near that justifieth me ; who will contend with me ? let us stand up together : who is mine adversary ? let him come near to me. Behold, the Lord God will help me ; who is he that shall condemn me ? behold, they all shall wax old as a garment ; the moth shall eat them up.

Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant ? he that walketh in darkness, and hath no light, let him trust in the name of the Lord, and stay upon his God. Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that gird yourselves about with firebrands : walk ye in the flame of your fire, and among the brands that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand ; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

*The Gospel.* Mark xv. 1.

**A**ND straightway in the morning the chief priests with the elders and scribes, and the whole council, held a consultation, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him up to Pilate. And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews ? And he answering saith unto him, Thou sayest. And the chief priests accused him of many things. And Pilate again asked him, saying, Answerest thou nothing ? behold how many things they accuse thee of.

But Jesus no more answered anything ; insomuch that Pilate marvelled.

Now at the feast he used to release unto them one prisoner, whom they asked of him. And there was one called Barabbas, *lying* bound with them that had made insurrection, men who in the insurrection had committed murder. And the multitude went up and began to ask him *to do* as he was wont to do unto them. And Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews ? For he perceived that for envy the chief priests had delivered him up. But the chief priests stirred up the multitude, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. And Pilate again answered and said unto them, What then shall I do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews ? And they cried out again, Crucify him. And Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done ? But they cried out exceedingly, Crucify him. And Pilate, wishing to content the multitude, released unto them Barabbas, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.

And the soldiers led him away within the court, which is the Prætorium ; and they call together the whole band. And they clothe him with purple, and plaiting a crown of thorns, they put it on him ; and they began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews ! And they smote his head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshipped him. And when they had mocked him, they took off from him the purple, and put on him his garments. And they lead him out to crucify him.

And they compel one passing by, Simon of Cyrene, coming from the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to go *with them*, that he might bear his cross. And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull. And they offered him wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not. And they crucify him, and part his garments among them, casting lots upon them, what each should take. And it was the third hour, and they crucified him. And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS. And with him they crucify two robbers; one on his right hand, and one on his left. And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ha! thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself, and come down from the cross. In like manner also the chief priests mocking *him* among themselves with the scribes said, He saved others; himself he cannot save. Let the Christ, the King of Israel, now come down from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reproached him.

And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour. And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elijah. And one ran, and filling a sponge full of vinegar, put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let be; let us see whether



Elijah cometh to take him down. And Jesus uttered a loud voice, and expired. And the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom. And when the centurion, who stood by over against him, saw that he so expired, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

*Wednesday before Easter.*

*The Epistle.* Heb. ix. 16.

**F**OR where a testament is, there must of necessity, be the death of him that made it. For a testament is of force where there hath been death : for doth it ever avail while he that made it liveth? Wherefore even the first *covenant* hath not been dedicated without blood. For when every commandment had been spoken by Moses unto all the people according to the law, he took the blood of the calves and the goats, with water and scarlet wool and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book itself, and all the people, saying, This is the blood of the covenant which God commanded to you-ward. Moreover the tabernacle and all the vessels of the ministry he sprinkled in like manner with the blood. And according to the law, I may almost say, all things are cleansed with blood, and apart from shedding of blood there is no remission.

It was necessary therefore that the copies of the things in the heavens should be cleansed with these ; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. For Christ entered not into a holy place made with hands, like in pattern to the true ; but into heaven itself, now to appear before the face of God for

us ; nor yet that he should offer himself often , as the high priest entereth into the holy place year by year with blood not his own ; else must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world ; but now once at the end of the ages hath he been manifested to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. And inasmuch as it is appointed unto men once to die, and after this *cometh* judgment ; so Christ also, having been once offered to bear the sins of many, shall appear a second time, apart from sin, to them that wait for him, unto salvation.

*The Gospel.* Luke xxii. 1.

**N**OW the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover. And the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might put him to death ; for they feared the people.

And Satan entered into Judas who was called Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. And he went away, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might deliver him unto them. And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money. And he consented, and sought opportunity to deliver him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

And the day of unleavened bread came, on which the passover must be sacrificed. And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and make ready for us the passover, that we may eat. And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we make ready ? And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water ; follow him

into the house whereinto he goeth. And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples ? And he will show you a large upper room furnished : there make ready. And they went, and found as he had said unto them : and they made ready the passover.

And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the apostles with him. And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer : for I say unto you, I will not eat it, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. And he received a cup, and when he had given thanks, he said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves : for I say unto you, I will not drink from henceforth of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come. And he took bread, and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and gave to them, saying, This is my body which is given for you : this do in remembrance of me. And the cup in like manner after supper, saying, This cup is the new covenant in my blood, *even* that which is poured out for you. But behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table. For the Son of man indeed goeth, as it hath been determined : but woe unto that man through whom he is betrayed ! And they began to question among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

And there arose also a contention among them, which of them is accounted to be greatest. And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles

have lordship over them ; and they that have authority over them are called Benefactors. But ye *shall* not *be* so : but he that is the greater among you, let him become as the younger ; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth ? is not he that sitteth at meat ? but I am in the midst of you as he that serveth. But ye are they who have continued with me in my temptations ; and I appoint unto you a kingdom, even as my Father appointed unto me, that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom ; and ye shall sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Isreal. Simon, Simon, behold, Satan asked to have you, that he might sift you as wheat : but I made supplication for thee, that thy faith fail not : and do thou, when once thou hast turned again, establish thy brethren. And he said unto him, Lord, with thee I am ready to go both to prison and to death. And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, until thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

And he said unto them, When I sent you forth without purse, and wallet, and shoes, lacked ye anything ? And they said, Nothing. And he said unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise a wallet : and he that hath none, let him sell his cloak and buy a sword. For I say unto you, that this which is written must be fulfilled in me, And he was reckoned with transgressors : for that which concerneth me hath fulfilment. And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

And he came out, and went, as his custom was, unto the mount of Olives ; and the disciples also followed him. And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation. And he was parted from them about a stone's cast : and he kneeled down and prayed, saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me : nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done. And there appeared unto him an angel from heaven, strengthening him. And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly : and his sweat became as it were great drops of blood falling down upon the ground. And when he rose up from his prayer, he came unto the disciples, and found them sleeping for sorrow, and said unto them, Why sleep ye ? rise and pray, that ye enter not into temptation.

While he yet spake, behold, a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them ; and he drew near unto Jesus to kiss him. But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss ? And when they that were about him saw what would follow, they said, Lord, shall we smite with the sword ? And a certain one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and struck off his right ear. But Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him. And Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and elders, who were come against him, Are ye come out, as against a robber, with swords and staves ? When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched not forth your hands against me : but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

And they seized him, and led him *away*, and brought him into the high priest's house. But Peter followed afar off. And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the court, and had sat down together, Peter sat in the midst of them. And a certain maid seeing him as he sat in the light of *the fire*, and looking stedfastly upon him, said, This man also was with him. But he denied, saying, Woman, I know him not. And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou also art *one* of them. But Peter said, Man, I am not. And after the space of about one hour another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this man also was with him : for he is a Galilæan. But Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew. And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how that he said unto him, Before the cock crow this day, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out and wept bitterly.

And the men that held *Jesus* mocked him, and beat him. And they blindfolded him, and asked him, saying, Prophecy : who is he that struck thee ? And many other things spake they against him, reviling him.

And as soon as it was day, the assembly of the elders of the people was gathered together, both chief priests and scribes ; and they led him away into their council, saying, If thou art the Christ, tell us. But he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe : and if I ask *you*, ye will not answer. But from henceforth shall the Son of man be seated at the right hand of the power

of God. And they all said, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am. And they said, What further need have we of witness? for we ourselves have heard from his own mouth.

*Thursday before Easter.*

*The Epistle.* 1 Cor. xi. 17.

**B**UT in giving you this charge, I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better but for the worse. For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that divisions exist among you; and I partly believe it. For there must be also heresies among you, that they who are approved may be made manifest among you. When therefore ye assemble yourselves together, it is not possible to eat the Lord's supper: for in your eating each one taketh before *other* his own supper; and one is hungry, and another is drunken. What? have ye not houses to eat and drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and put them to shame that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not. For I received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, how that the Lord Jesus in the night in which he was betrayed took bread; and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, This is my body, which is for you: this do in remembrance of me. In like manner also the cup, after supper, saying, This cup is the new covenant in my blood: this do, as oft as ye drink *it*, in remembrance of me. For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink the cup, ye proclaim the Lord's

death till he come. Wherefore whosoever shall eat the bread or drink the cup of the Lord unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and the blood of the Lord. But let every man prove himself, and so let him eat of the bread, and drink of the cup. For he that eateth and drinketh, eateth and drinketh judgment unto himself, if he discern not the body. For this cause many among you are weak and sickly, and not a few sleep. But if we discerned ourselves, we should not be judged. But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we may not be condemned with the world. Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, wait one for another. If any man be hungry, let him eat at home ; that your coming together be not unto judgment. And the rest will I set in order whensoever I come.

*The Gospel.* Luke xxiii. 1.

AND the whole company of them rose up, and brought him before Pilate. And they began to accuse him, saying. We found this man perverting our nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cæsar, and saying that he himself is Christ a king. And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest. And Pilate said unto the chief priests and the multitudes, I find no fault in this man. But they were the more urgent saying, he stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Judæa, and beginning from Galilee even unto this place. But when Pilate heard it, he asked whether the man were a Galilæan. And when he knew that he



Now when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad : for he was of a long time desirous to see him, because he had heard concerning him ; and he hoped to see some miracle done by him. And he questioned him in many words ; but he answered him nothing. And the chief priests and the scribes stood, vehemently accusing him. And Herod with his soldiers set him at nought, and mocked him, and arraying him in gorgeous apparel sent him back to Pilate. And Herod and Pilate became friends with each other that very day : for before they were at enmity between themselves.

And Pilate called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people, and said unto them, Ye brought unto me this man, as one that perverteth the people : and behold, I, having examined him before you, found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him ; no, nor yet Herod : for he sent him back unto us ; and behold, nothing worthy of death hath been done by him. I will therefore chastise him, and release him. But they cried out all together, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas : one who for a certain insurrection made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison. And Pilate spake unto them again, desiring to release Jesus ; but they shouted, saying, Crucify, crucify him. And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath this man done ? I have found no cause of

death in him : I will therefore chastise him and release him. But they were instant with loud voices, asking that he might be crucified. And their voices prevailed. And Pilate gave sentence that what they asked for should be done. And he released him that for insurrection and murder had been cast into prison, whom they asked for ; but Jesus he delivered up to their will.

And when they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon of Cyrene, coming from the country, and laid on him the cross, to bear it after Jesus.

And there followed him a great multitude of the people, and of women who bewailed and lamented him. But Jesus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children. For behold, the days are coming, in which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the breasts that never gave suck. Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us ; and to the hills, Cover us. For if they do these things in the green tree, what shall be done in the dry ?

And there were also two others, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

And when they came unto the place which is called The skull, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand and the other on the left. And Jesus said, Father, forgive them ; for they know not what they do. And parting his garments among them, they cast lots. And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also scoffed at him, saying, He

saved others ; let him save himself, if this is the Christ of God, his chosen. And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, offering him vinegar, and saying, If thou art the King of the Jews, save thyself. And there was also a superscription over him, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

And one of the malefactors who were hanged railed on him, saying, Art not thou the Christ ? save thyself and us. But the other answered, and rebuking him said, Dost thou not even fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation ? And we indeed justly ; for we receive the due reward of our deeds : but this man hath done nothing amiss. And he said, Jesus, remember me when thou comest in thy kingdom. And he said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in Paradise.

And it was now about the sixth hour, and a darkness came over the whole land until the ninth hour, the sun's light failing : and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst. And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit : and having said this, he expired. And when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. And all the multitudes that came together to this sight, when they beheld the things that were done, returned smiting their breasts. And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed with him from Galilee, stood afar off, seeing these things.

Good Friday.

*The Collects.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, we beseech thee graciously to behold this thy family for whom our Lord Jesus Christ was contented to be betrayed and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the cross, who now liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified; receive our supplications and prayers, which we offer before thee for all estates of men in thy holy Church, that every member of the same, in his vocation and ministry, may truly and godly serve thee; through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

**O**MERCIFUL God, who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted and live; have mercy upon all men, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word; and so fetch them home, blessed Lord, to thy flock, that they may be saved among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Heb. x. 1.

**F**OR the law having a shadow of the good things to come, not the very image of the

things, they can never with the same sacrifices year by year, which they offer continually, make perfect them that draw nigh. Else would they not have ceased to be offered, because the worshippers, having been once cleansed, would have had no more conscience of sins? But in those *sacrifices* there is a remembrance made of sins year by year. For it is impossible that the blood of bulls and goats should take away sins. Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith,

Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not,  
But a body didst thou prepare for me ;  
In whole burnt offerings and *sacrifices* for sin  
thou hadst no pleasure :  
Then said I, Lo, I am come (In the roll of the  
book it is written of me)  
To do thy will, O God.

Saying above, Sacrifices and offerings and whole burnt offerings and *sacrifices* for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein (which are offered according to the law), then hath he said, Lo, I am come to do thy will. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. By which will we have been sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. And every priest indeed standeth day by day ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins : but he, when he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God ; from henceforth expecting till his enemies be made the footstool of his feet. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. And

the Holy Spirit also beareth witness to us : for after he hath said,

This is the covenant that I will make with them

After those days, saith the Lord ;

I will put my laws on their heart,

And upon their mind also will I write them ;

*then saith he,*

And their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holy place by the blood of Jesus, by the way which he dedicated for us, a new and living way, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh ; and *having* a great priest over the house of God ; let us draw near with a true heart in fulness of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our body washed with pure water ; let us hold fast the confession of our hope that it waver not ; for he is faithful that promised : and let us consider one another to provoke unto love and good works ; not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the custom of some is, but exhorting *one another* ; and so much the more, as ye see the day drawing nigh.

*The Gospel.* John xix. 1.

**T**HEN Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him. And the soldiers plaited a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and arrayed him in a purple garment ; and they came unto him, and said, Hail, King of the Jews ; and they struck him with their hands. And

Pilate went out again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him out to you, that ye may know that I find no crime in him. Jesus therefore came out, wearing the crown of thorns and the purple garment. And *Pilate* saith unto them, Behold, the man! When therefore the chief priests and the officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify *him*. Pilate saith unto them, Take him yourselves, and crucify him, for I find no crime in him. The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by that law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. When Pilate therefore heard this saying, he was the more afraid; and he entered into the palace again, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer. Pilate therefore saith unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to release thee, and have power to crucify thee? Jesus answered him, Thou wouldest have no power against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath greater sin. Upon this Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou release this man, thou art not Cæsar's friend: every one that maketh himself a king speaketh against Cæsar. When Pilate therefore heard these words, he brought Jesus out, and sat down on the judgment-seat at a place called The Pavement, but in Hebrew, Gabbatha. Now it was the Preparation of the passover: it was about the sixth hour. And he saith unto the Jews, Behold, your King! They therefore cried out, Away with *him*, away with

*him*, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæsar. Then therefore he delivered him unto them to be crucified.

They took Jesus therefore : and he went out, bearing the cross for himself, unto the place called The place of a skull, which is called in Hebrew Golgotha : where they crucified him, and with him two others, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. And Pilate wrote a title also, and put it on the cross. And there was written, JESUS OF NAZARETH, THE KING OF THE JEWS. The title therefore read many of the Jews : for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city : and it was written in Hebrew, *and* in Latin, *and* in Greek. The chief priests of the Jews therefore said to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews ; but, that he said, I am King of the Jews. Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.

The soldiers therefore, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part ; and also the coat : now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said therefore one to another, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be : that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith,

They parted my garments among them,  
And upon my vesture did they cast lots.

These things therefore the soldiers did. But there were standing by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the *wife* of Clopas, and Mary Magdalene. When Jesus



therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold, thy son ! Then saith he to the disciple, Behold, thy mother ! And from that hour the disciple took her unto his own *home*.

After this Jesus, knowing that all things are now finished, that the scripture might be accomplished, saith, I thirst. There was set there a vessel full of vinegar : so they put a sponge full of the vinegar upon hyssop, and brought it to his mouth. When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished : and he bowed his head, and gave up his spirit.

The Jews therefore, because it was the Preparation, that the bodies should not remain on the cross upon the sabbath (for the day of that sabbath was a high *day*), asked of Pilate that their legs might be broken, and *that* they might be taken away. The soldiers therefore came, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other that was crucified with him : but when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs : howbeit one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and straightway there came out blood and water. And he that hath seen hath borne witness, and his witness is true : and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye also may believe. For these things came to pass, that the scripture might be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

*Easter-Eben.**The Collect.*

**G**RANT, O Lord, that as we are baptized into the death of thy blessed Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, so by continual mortifying our corrupt affections we may be buried with him; and that through the grave, and gate of death, we may pass to our joyful resurrection; for his merits, who died, and was buried, and rose again for us, thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 Peter iii. 17.

**F**OR it is better, if the will of God should so will, that ye suffer for well-doing than for evil-doing. Because Christ also suffered for sins once, the righteous for the unrighteous, that he might bring us to God; being put to death in the flesh, but quickened in the spirit; in which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison, that aforetime were disobedient, when the long-suffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls, were saved through water: which also after a true likeness doth now save you, *even* baptism, not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the interrogation of a good conscience toward God, through the resurrection of Jesus Christ; who is on the right hand of God, having gone into heaven; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

*The Gospel.* Matth. xxvii. 57.

**A**ND when even was come, there came a rich man from Arimathæa, named Joseph, who

also himself was Jesus' disciple : this man went to Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded it to be given up. And Joseph took the body and wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock : and he rolled a great stone to the door of the tomb, and departed. And Mary Magdalene was there, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.

Now on the morrow, which is *the day* after the Preparation, the chief priests and the Pharisees were gathered together unto Pilate, saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I rise again. Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest haply his disciples come and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead : and the last error will be worse than the first. Pilate said unto them, Ye have a guard : go your way, make it as sure as ye can. So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, the guard being with them.

### Easter-Day.

¶ *At Morning Prayer, instead of the Psalm, O come, let us sing, &c., these Anthems shall be sung or said.*

**F**OR our passover also hath been sacrificed, even Christ : wherefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth. 1 Cor. v. 7.

**C**HRIST being raised from the dead dieth no more ; death no more hath dominion over him. For the death that he died, he died unto

sin once : but the life that he liveth, he liveth unto God. Even so reckon ye also yourselves to be dead unto sin, but alive unto God in Christ Jesus. *Rom. vi. 9.*

**B**UT now hath Christ been raised from the dead, the first-fruits of them that are asleep. For since by man *came* death, by man *came* also the resurrection of the dead. For as in Adam all die, so also in Christ shall all be made alive. *1 Cor. xv. 20.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. *Amen.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who through thine only-begotten Son Jesus Christ hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life ; We humbly beseech thee, that, as by thy special grace assisting us thou dost put into our minds good desires, so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect ; through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Coloss. iii. 1.*

**I**F then ye were raised together with Christ, seek the things that are above, where Christ is, seated on the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things that are above, not on the things that are upon the earth. For ye died,

and your life is hid with Christ in God. When Christ, *who is* our life, shall be manifested, then shall ye also with him be manifested in glory.

Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth ; fornication, uncleanness, passion, evil desire, and covetousness, which is idolatry ; for which things' sake cometh the wrath of God upon the sons of disobedience ; in which ye also walked aforetime, when ye lived in these things.

*The Gospel.* John xx. 1.

**N**OW on the first *day* of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the tomb, and seeth the stone taken away from the tomb. She runneth therefore, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the tomb, and we know not where they have laid him. Peter therefore went forth, and the other disciple, and they went toward the tomb. And they ran both together : and the other disciple outran Peter, and came first to the tomb ; and stooping and looking in, he seeth the linen cloths lying ; yet entered he not in. Simon Peter therefore also cometh, following him, and entered into the tomb ; and he beholdeth the linen cloths lying, and the napkin, that was upon his head, not lying with the linen cloths, but rolled up in a place by itself. Then entered in therefore the other disciple also, who came first to the tomb, and he saw, and believed. For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. So the disciples went away again unto their own home.

*Monday in Easter-Week.**The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who through thy only-begotten Son Jesus Christ hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life; We humbly beseech thee, that, as by thy special grace assisting us thou dost put into our minds good desires, so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect; through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Act x. 34.*

**A**ND Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons: but in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is acceptable to him. The word which he sent unto the children of Israel, preaching good tidings of peace by Jesus Christ (he is Lord of all)—that saying ye yourselves know, which was published throughout all Judæa, beginning from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached: *even* Jesus of Nazareth, how that God anointed him with the Holy Spirit and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the country of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom also they slew, hanging him on a tree. Him God raised up the third day, and gave him to be made manifest, not to all the people, but

unto witnesses that were chosen before of God, *even* to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he charged us to preach unto the people, and to testify that this is he who is ordained of God *to be* the Judge of quick and dead. To him bear all the prophets witness, that through his name every one that believeth on him shall receive remission of sins.

*The Gospel.* Luke xxiv. 13.

**A**ND behold, two of them were going that very day to a village named Emmaus, which was threescore furlongs from Jerusalem. And they communed with each other of all these things which had happened. And it came to pass, while they communed and questioned together, that Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. But their eyes were held that they should not know him. And he said unto them, What communications are these that ye have one with another, as ye walk? And they stood still, looking sad. And one of them, named Cleopas, answering said unto him, Dost thou alone sojourn in Jerusalem and not know the things which are come to pass there in these days? And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, The things concerning Jesus of Nazareth, who was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people: and how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him up to be condemned to death, and crucified him. But we hoped that it was he who should redeem Israel. Yea and beside all this, it is now the third day since these things came to

pass. Moreover certain women of our company amazed us, having been early at the tomb ; and when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, who said that he was alive. And certain of them that were with us went to the tomb, and found it even so as the women had said : but him they saw not. And he said unto them, O foolish men, and slow of heart to believe in all that the prophets have spoken ! Behoved it not the Christ to suffer these things, and to enter into his glory ? And beginning from Moses and from all the prophets, he interpreted to them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself. And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they were going : and he made as though he would go further. And they constrained him, saying, Abide with us : for it is toward evening, and the day is now far spent. And he went in to abide with them. And it came to pass, when he had sat down with them to meat, he took the bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened, and they knew him ; and he vanished out of their sight. And they said one to another, Was not our heart burning within us, while he spake to us in the way, while he opened to us the scriptures ? And they rose up that very hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. And they rehearsed the things *that happened* in the way, and how he was known of them in the breaking of the bread.



*Tuesday in Easter-Week.**The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who through thy only-begotten Son Jesus Christ hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life ; We humbly beseech thee, that, as by thy special grace assisting us thou dost put into our minds good desires, so by thy continual help we may bring the same to good effect ; through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Acts xiii. 26.*

**B**RETHREN, children of the stock of Abraham, and those among you that fear God, to us is the word of this salvation sent forth. For they that dwell in Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor the voices of the prophets who are read every sabbath, fulfilled *them* by condemning *him*. And though they found no cause of death *in him*, yet asked they of Pilate that he should be slain. And when they had fulfilled all things that were written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a tomb. But God raised him from the dead : and he was seen for many days of them that came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are now his witnesses unto the people. And we bring you good tidings of the promise made unto the fathers, how that God hath fulfilled the same unto our children, in that he raised up Jesus ; as also it is written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he hath spoken on this wise, I will give you the holy and sure *blessings* of David. Because he saith also in another *psalm*, Thou wilt not give thy Holy One to see corruption. For David, after he had in his own generation served the counsel of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption : but he whom God raised up saw no corruption. Be it known unto you therefore, brethren, that through this man is proclaimed unto you remission of sins : and by him every one that believeth is justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. Beware therefore, lest that come upon *you*, which is spoken in the prophets ;

Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish ;  
For I work a work in your days,  
A work which ye shall in no wise believe, if  
one declare it unto you.

*The Gospel.* Luke xxiv. 36.

**A**ND as they spake these things, he himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you. But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they beheld a spirit. And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled ? and wherefore do reasonings arise in your heart ? See my hands and my feet, that it is I myself : handle me, and see ; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye behold me having. And when he had said this, he showed them his hands and his feet. And while they still disbelieved for joy, and wondered, he said unto

them, Have ye here anything to eat? And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish. And he took it, and did eat before them.

And he said unto them, These are my words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, how that all things must needs be fulfilled, which are written in the law of Moses, and the prophets, and the psalms, concerning me. Then opened he their mind, that they might understand the scriptures; and he said unto them, Thus it is written, that the Christ should suffer, and rise again from the dead the third day; and that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name unto all the nations, beginning from Jerusalem. Ye are witnesses of these things.

*The First Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty Father, who hast given thine only Son to die for our sins, and to rise again for our justification; grant us so to put away the leaven of malice and wickedness, that we may always serve thee in pureness of living and truth; through the merits of the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 John v. 4.

**F**OR whatsoever is begotten of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that hath overcome the world, *even* our faith. And who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? This is he that came by water and blood, *even* Jesus

Christ ; not with the water only, but with the water and with the blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is the truth. For there are three who bear witness, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood : and the three agree in one. If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater : for the witness of God is this, that he hath borne witness concerning his Son. He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in him : he that believeth not God hath made him a liar ; because he hath not believed in the witness that God hath borne concerning his Son. And the witness is this, that God gave unto us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son hath the life ; he that hath not the Son of God hath not the life.

*The Gospel.* John xx. 19.

**W**HEN therefore it was evening on that day, the first *day* of the week, and when the doors were shut where the disciples were, for fear of the Jews, Jesus came and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you. And when he had said this, he showed unto them his hands and his side. The disciples therefore were glad, when they saw the Lord. Jesus therefore said to them again, Peace *be* unto you : as the Father hath sent me, even so send I you. And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Spirit : whose soever sins ye forgive, they are forgiven unto them ; whose soever *sins* ye retain, they are retained.

*The Second Sunday after Easter.**The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who hast given thine only Son to be unto us both a sacrifice for sin, and also an ensample of godly life ; give us grace that we may always most thankfully receive that his inestimable benefit, and also daily endeavor ourselves to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life ; through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Peter ii. 19.*

**F**OR this is acceptable, if for conscience toward God a man endureth griefs, suffering wrongfully. For what glory is it, if, when ye sin, and are buffeted *for it*, ye shall take it patiently ? but if, when ye do well, and suffer *for it*, ye shall take it patiently, this is acceptable with God. For hereunto were ye called : because Christ also suffered for you, leaving you an example, that ye should follow his steps : who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth : who, when he was reviled, reviled not again ; when he suffered, threatened not ; but committed *himself* to him that judgeth righteously : who his own self bare our sins in his body upon the tree, that we, having died unto sins, might live unto righteousness ; by whose stripes ye were healed. For ye were going astray like sheep ; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

*The Gospel. John x. 11.*

**I** AM the good shepherd : the good shepherd layeth down his life for the sheep. He that

is a hireling, and not a shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, beholdeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth, and the wolf snatcheth them, and scattereth *them*: *he fleeth* because he is a hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good shepherd; and I know mine own, and mine own know me, even as the Father knoweth me, and I know the Father; and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and they shall become one flock, one shepherd.

*The Third Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, who showest to them that are in error the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness; grant unto all them that are admitted into the fellowship of Christ's Religion, that they may eschew those things that are contrary to their profession, and follow all such things as are agreeable to the same; through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 Peter ii. 11.

**B**ELOVED, I beseech you as sojourners and pilgrims, to abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; having your behaviour seemly among the Gentiles; that, wherein they speak against you as evil-doers, they may by your good works, which they behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.

Be subject to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake : whether it be to the king, as supreme ; or unto governors, as sent by him for vengeance on evil-doers and for praise to them that do well. For so is the will of God, that by well-doing ye should put to silence the ignorance of foolish men : as free, and not using your freedom for a cloak of wickedness, but as bond-servants of God. Honor all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honor the king.

*The Gospel.* John xvi. 16.

**J**ESUS said to his disciples, A little while, and ye behold me no more ; and again a little while, and ye shall see me. *Some* of his disciples therefore said one to another, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye behold me not ; and again a little while, and ye shall see me : and, Because I go to the Father ? They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while ? We know not what he saith. Jesus perceived that they were desirous to ask him, and he said unto them, Do ye inquire among yourselves concerning this, that I said, A little while, and ye behold me not, and again a little while, and ye shall see me ? Verily, verily, I say unto you, that ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice : ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come : but when she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for the joy that a man is born into the world. And ye therefore now have sorrow :

but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no one taketh away from you.

*The Fourth Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**O** ALMIGHTY God, who alone canst order the unruly wills and affections of sinful men ; grant unto thy people, that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou dost promise ; that so, among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, where true joys are to be found ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*    James i. 17.

**E**VERY good gift and every perfect gift is from above, coming down from the Father of lights, with whom can be no variation, neither shadow that is cast by turning. Of his own will he brought us forth by the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.

Ye know *this*, my beloved brethren. But let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath ; for the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. Wherefore putting away all filthiness and overflowing of wickedness, receive with meekness the implanted word, which is able to save your souls.

*The Gospel.*    John xvi. 5.

**B**UT now I go unto him that sent me ; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou ? But because I have spoken these things



unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart. Nevertheless I tell you the truth ; It is expedient for you that I go away ; for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you ; but if I go, I will send him unto you. And he, when he is come, will convict the world in respect of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment : of sin, because they believe not on me ; of righteousness, because I go to the Father, and ye behold me no more ; of judgment, because the prince of this world hath been judged. I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he shall guide you into all the truth : for he shall not speak from himself ; but what things soever he shall hear, *these* shall he speak : and he shall declare unto you the things that are to come. He shall glorify me : for he shall take of mine, and shall declare *it* unto you. All things whatsoever the Father hath are mine : therefore said I, that he taketh of mine, and shall declare *it* unto you.

*The Fifth Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**O** LORD, from whom all good things do come ; grant to us thy humble servants, that by thy holy inspiration we may think those things that are good, and by thy merciful guidance may perform the same ; through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* James i. 22.

**B**UT be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deluding your own selves. For if

any one is a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a mirror : for he beholdeth himself, and goeth away, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. But he that looketh into the perfect law, the *law* of liberty, and so continueth, being not a hearer that forgetteth, but a doer that worketh, this man shall be blessed in his doing. If any man thinketh himself to be religious, while he bridleth not his tongue but deceiveth his heart, this man's religion is vain. Pure religion and undefiled before our God and Father is this, to visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, *and* to keep himself unspotted from the world.

*The Gospel.* John xvi. 23.

**V**ERILY, verily, I say unto you, If ye shall ask anything of the Father, he will give it to you in my name. Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name : ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be fulfilled.

These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs : the hour cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but shall tell you plainly of the Father. In that day ye shall ask in my name : and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you ; for the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came forth from the Father. I came out from the Father, and am come into the world : again, I leave the world, and go unto the Father. His disciples say, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb. Now know we that thou knowest

all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee : by this we believe that thou camest forth from God. Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe ? Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone : and *yet* I am not alone, because the Father is with me. These things have I spoken unto you, that in me ye may have peace. In the world ye have tribulation : but be of good cheer ; I have overcome the world.

*The Ascension-Day.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that like as we do believe thy only-begotten Son our Lord Jesus Christ to have ascended into the heavens ; so we may also in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.* Acts i. 1.

**T**HE former treatise I made, O Theophilus, concerning all that Jesus began both to do and to teach, until the day in which he was received up, after that he had given commandment through the Holy Spirit unto the apostles whom he had chosen : to whom he also showed himself alive after his passion by many proofs, appearing unto them by the space of forty days, and speaking the things concerning the kingdom of God : and, being assembled together with them, he charged them not to depart from Jerusalem, but to wait for the promise of the Father,

which, *said he*, ye heard from me : for John indeed baptized with water ; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Spirit, not many days hence.

They therefore, when they were come together, asked him, saying, Lord, dost thou at this time restore the kingdom to Israel ? And he said unto them, It is not for you to know times or seasons, which the Father hath set within his own authority. But ye shall receive power, when the Holy Spirit is come upon you : and ye shall be my witnesses both in Jerusalem, and in all Judæa and Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. And when he had said these things, as they were looking, he was taken up, and a cloud received him out of their sight. And while they were looking stedfastly into heaven, as he went, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel ; who also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye looking into heaven ? this Jesus, who was received up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye beheld him going into heaven.

*The Gospel.* Mark xvi. 14.

**A**ND afterward he was manifested unto the eleven themselves as they sat at meat ; and he upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them who had seen him after he was risen. And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to the whole creation. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved ; but he that disbelieveth shall be condemned. And these signs shall follow them that believe :

in my name shall they cast out demons ; they shall speak with new tongues ; they shall take up serpents, and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall in no wise hurt them ; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

So then the Lord Jesus, after he had spoken unto them, was received up into heaven, and sat down at the right hand of God. And they went forth, and preached everywhere, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word by the signs that followed. *Amen.*

*Sunday after Ascension-Day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** GOD the King of glory, who hast exalted thine only Son Jesus Christ with great triumph unto thy kingdom in heaven ; we beseech thee, leave us not comfortless ; but send to us thine Holy Spirit to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 Peter iv. 7.

**BUT** the end of all things is at hand : be ye therefore of sound mind, and be sober unto prayer : above all things being fervent in your love among yourselves ; for love covereth a multitude of sins : using hospitality one to another without murmuring : according as each hath received a gift, ministering it among yourselves, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God ; if any man speaketh, *speaking* as it were

oracles of God ; if any man ministereth, *ministering* as of the strength which God supplieth : that in all things God may be glorified through Jesus Christ, whose is the glory and the dominion forever and ever. *Amen.*

*The Gospel.* John xv. 26, and part of Chap. xvi.

**B**UT when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, *even* the Spirit of truth, who proceedeth from the Father, he shall bear witness of me : and ye also bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be made to stumble. They shall put you out of the synagogues : yea, the hour cometh, that whosoever killeth you shall think that he offereth service unto God. And these things will they do, because they have not known the Father, nor me. But these things have I spoken unto you, that when their hour is come, ye may remember them, how that I told you.

*Whitsun-Day.*

*The Collect.*

**G**OD, who as at this time didst teach the hearts of thy faithful people, by the sending to them the light of thy Holy Spirit ; grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgment in all things, and evermore to rejoice in his holy comfort ; through the merits of Christ Jesus our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee, in the unity of the same Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.* Acts ii. 1.

**A**ND when the day of Pentecost was now come, they were all together in one place. And suddenly there came from heaven a sound as of the rushing of a mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. And there appeared unto them tongues parting asunder, like as of fire ; and it sat upon each one of them. And they were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

Now there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, from every nation under heaven. And when this sound was heard, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speaking in his own language. And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying, Behold, are not all these who speak Galilæans ? And how hear we, every man in our own language, wherein we were born ? Parthians and Medes and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, in Judæa and Cappadocia, in Pontus and Asia, in Phrygia and Pamphylia, in Egypt and the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and sojourners from Rome, both Jews and proselytes, Cretans and Arabians, we do hear them speaking in our tongues the mighty works of God.

*The Gospel.* John xiv. 15.

**I**F ye love me, ye will keep my commandments. And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may be with you for ever, *even* the Spirit of truth : whom the world cannot receive ; for it beholdeth him not,

neither knoweth him : ye know him ; for he abideth with you, and shall be in you. I will not leave you desolate : I come unto you. Yet a little while, and the world beholdeth me no more ; but ye behold me : because I live, ye shall live also. In that day ye shall know that I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me : and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself unto him. Judas (not Iscariot) saith unto him, Lord, what is come to pass that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world ? Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me he will keep my word : and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. He that loveth me not keepeth not my words : and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's who sent me.

These things have I spoken unto you, while yet abiding with you. But the Comforter, *even* the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said unto you. Peace I leave with you ; my peace I give unto you : not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be fearful.

*Trinity Sunday.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who hast given unto us thy servants grace by the confession of a true faith to acknowledge the



glory of the eternal Trinity, and in the power of the Divine Majesty to worship the Unity ; we beseech thee, that thou wouldest keep us steadfast in this faith, and evermore defend us from all adversities, who livest and reignest, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle.* Rev. iv. 1.

**A**FTER these things I saw, and behold, a door opened in heaven, and the first voice which I heard, *a voice* as of a trumpet speaking with me, one saying, Come up hither, and I will show thee the things which must come to pass hereafter. Straightway I was in the Spirit : and behold, there was a throne set in heaven, and one sitting upon the throne ; and he that sat *was* to look upon like a jasper stone and a sardius : and *there was* a rainbow round about the throne, like an emerald to look upon. And round about the throne *were* four and twenty thrones : and upon the thrones *I saw* four and twenty elders sitting, arrayed in white garments ; and on their heads crowns of gold. And out of the throne proceed lightnings and voices and thunders. And *there were* seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God ; and before the throne, as it were a glassy sea like unto crystal ; and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, four living creatures full of eyes before and behind. And the first creature *was* like a lion, and the second creature like a calf, and the third creature had a face as of a man, and the fourth creature *was* like a flying eagle. And the four living creatures, having each one of them six wings, are full of

eyes round about and within : and they have no rest day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord God, the Almighty, who was and who is and who is to come. And when the living creatures shall give glory and honor and thanks to him that sitteth on the throne, to him that liveth for ever and ever, the four and twenty elders shall fall down before him that sitteth on the throne, and shall worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and shall cast their crowns before the throne, saying, Worthy art thou, our Lord and our God, to receive the glory and the honor and the power : for thou didst create all things, and because of thy will they were, and were created.

*The Gospel.* John iii. 1.

**N**OW there was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews : the same came unto him by night, and said to him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God : for no man can do these signs that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say thee, Except a man be born anew, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter a second time into his mother's womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh ; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born anew. The wind bloweth where

it listeth, and thou hearest the voice thereof, but knowest not whence it cometh, and whither it goeth : so is every one that is born of the Spirit. Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be ? Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou the teacher of Israel, and understandest not these things ? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and bear witness of that we have seen ; and ye receive not our witness. If I told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you heavenly things ? And no man hath ascended into heaven, but he that descended out of heaven, *even* the Son of man, who is in heaven. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up : that whosoever believeth may in him have eternal life.

*The First Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** GOD, the strength of all them that put their trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers ; and because through the weakness of our mortal nature we can do no good thing without thee, grant us the help of thy grace, that in keeping of thy commandments we may please thee, both in will and deed ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 John iv. 7.

**B**ELOVED, let us love one another : for love is of God ; and every one that loveth is begotten of God, and knoweth God. He that loveth not knoweth not God ; for God is love.

Herein was the love of God manifested in us, that God hath sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son *to be* the propitiation for our sins. Beloved, if God so loved us, we also ought to love one another. No man hath beheld God at any time : if we love one another, God abideth in us, and his love is perfected in us : hereby know we that we abide in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit. And we have beheld and bear witness that the Father hath sent the Son *to be* the Saviour of the world. Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God abideth in him, and he in God. And we know and have believed the love which God hath in us. God is love ; and he that abideth in love abideth in God, and God abideth in him. Herein is love made perfect with us, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment ; because as he is, even so are we in this world. There is no fear in love ; but perfect love casteth out fear, because fear hath punishment ; and he that feareth is not made perfect in love. We love, because he first loved us. If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar : for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, cannot love God whom he hath not seen. And this commandment have we from him, that he who loveth God love his brother also.

*The Gospel.* Luke xvi. 19.

**N**OW there was a certain rich man, and he was clothed in purple and fine linen, faring

sumptuously every day : and a certain beggar named Lazarus was laid at his gate, full of sores, and desiring to be fed with the *crumbs* that fell from the rich man's table ; yea, even the dogs came and licked his sores. And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and that he was carried away by the angels into Abraham's bosom : and the rich man also died and was buried. And in Hades he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me. and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue ; for I am in anguish in this flame. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and Lazarus in like manner evil things : but now here he is comforted, and thou art in anguish. And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed, that they who would pass from hence to you may not be able, and that none may cross over from thence to us. And he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house ; for I have five brethren ; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. But Abraham saith, They have Moses and the prophets ; let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham : but if one go to them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, if one rise from the dead.

*The Second Sunday after Trinity.**The Collect.*

**O** LORD, who never failest to help and govern them whom thou dost bring up in thy steadfast fear and love ; keep us, we beseech thee, under the protection of thy good providence, and make us to have a perpetual fear and love of thy holy Name ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 John iii. 13.

**M**ARVEL not, brethren, if the world hateth you. We know that we have passed out of death into life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not abideth in death. Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer : and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. Hereby know we love, because he laid down his life for us : and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. But whoso hath the world's goods, and beholdeth his brother in need, and shutteth up his compassion from him, how doth the love of God abide in him ? *My* little children, let us not love in word, neither with the tongue ; but in deed and truth. Hereby shall we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our heart before him, whereinsoever our hearts condemn us ; because God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, we have boldness toward God : and whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do the things that are pleasing in his sight. And this is his commandment, that we should believe in the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one

another, even as he gave us commandment. And he that keepeth his commandments abideth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit that he gave us.

*The Gospel.* Luke xiv. 16.

**A** CERTAIN man made a great supper; and he bade many: and he sent forth his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for *all* things are now ready. And they all with one *consent* began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a field, and I must needs go out and see it: I pray thee have me excused. And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused. And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. And the servant came, and told his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor and maimed and blind and lame. And the servant said, Lord, what thou didst command is done, and yet there is room. And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and constrain *them* to come in, that my house may be filled. For I say unto you, that none of those men who were bidden shall taste of my supper.

*The Third Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** LORD, we beseech thee mercifully to hear us; and grant that we, to whom thou hast

given an hearty desire to pray, may by thy mighty aid be defended and comforted in all dangers and adversities ; through Jesus Christ our Lord.    *Amen.*

*The Epistle.*    1 Peter v. 5.

**Y**EA, all of you gird yourselves with humility, to serve one another : for God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace to the humble. Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time ; casting all your anxiety upon him, because he careth for you. Be sober, be watchful ; your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour ; whom withstand stedfast in your faith, knowing that the same sufferings are accomplished in your brethren who are in the world. And the God of all grace, who called you unto his eternal glory in Christ, after that ye have suffered a little while, shall himself perfect, establish, strengthen you. To him *be* the dominion for ever and ever. *Amen.*

*The Gospel.*    Luke xv. 1.

**N**OW all the publicans and sinners were drawing near unto him for to hear him. And both the Pharisees and the scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.

And he spake unto them this parable, saying, What man of you, having a hundred sheep, and having lost one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it ? And when



he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing. And when he cometh home he calleth together his friends and his neighbors, saying unto them, Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost. I say unto you, that even so there shall be joy in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, *more* than over ninety and nine righteous persons who need no repentance.

Or what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a lamp, and sweep the house, and seek diligently until she find it? And when she hath found it, she calleth together her friends and neighbors, saying, Rejoice with me, for I have found the piece which I had lost. Even so, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

*The Fourth Sunday after Trinity.*

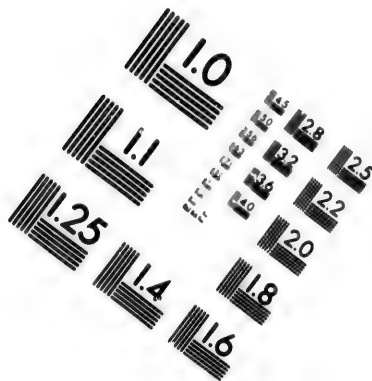
*The Collect.*

**O** GOD, the protector of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy; increase and multiply upon us thy mercy; that, thou being our ruler and guide, we may so pass through things temporal, that we finally lose not the things eternal. Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ's sake our Lord. *Amen.*

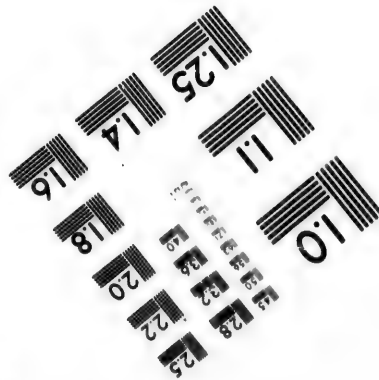
*The Epistle.* Rom. viii. 18.

**F**OR I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed to us-ward. For the earnest expectation of the creation waiteth for the revealing of the sons of God.



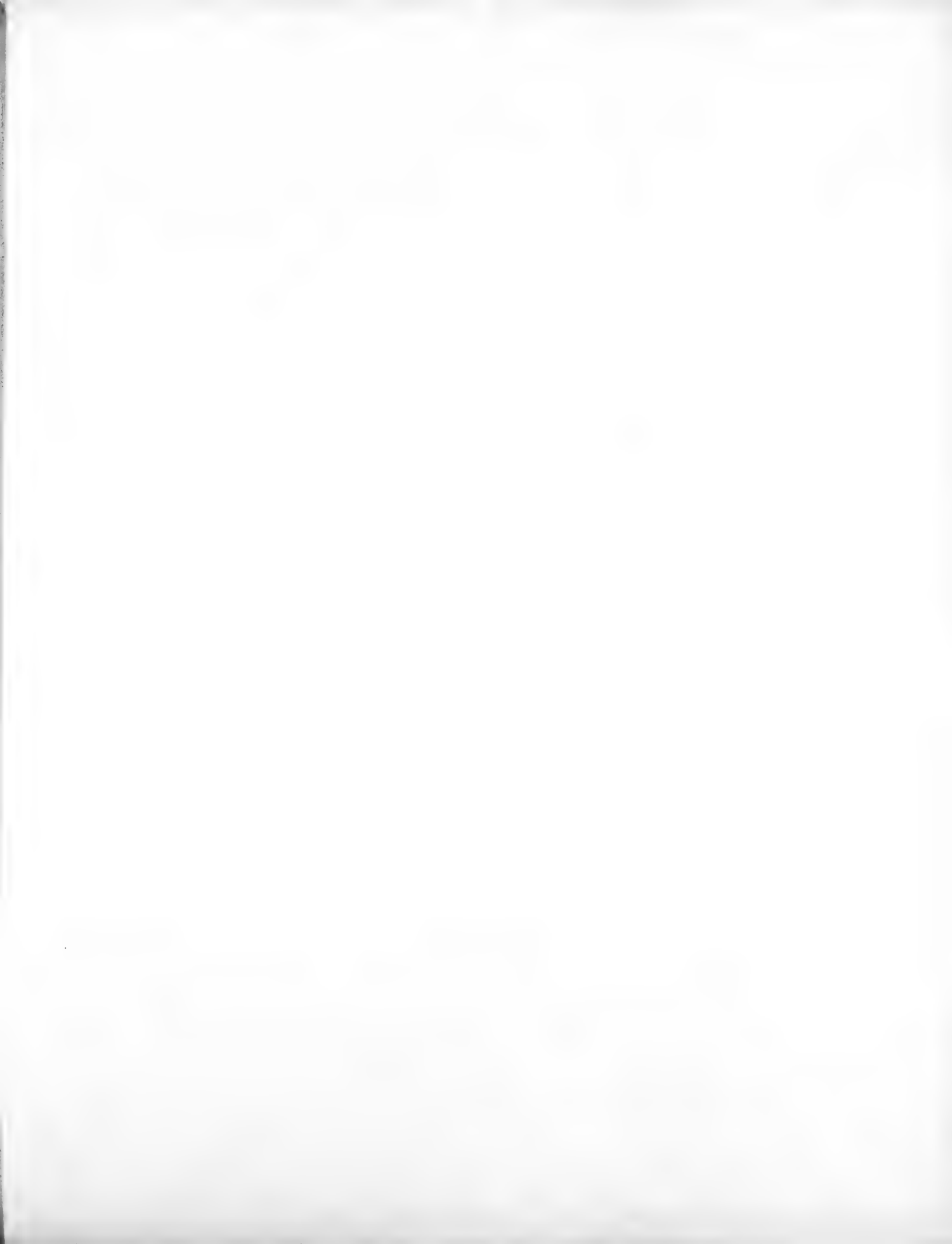


6"



# Photographic Sciences Corporation

**23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 872-4503**



For the creation was subjected to vanity, not of its own will, but by reason of him who subjected it, in hope that the creation itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the liberty of the glory of the children of God. For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now. And not only so, but ourselves also, who have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for *our* adoption, *to wit*, the redemption of our body.

*The Gospel.*    Luke vi. 36.

**BE** ye merciful, even as your Father is merciful. And judge not, and ye shall not be judged : and condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned : release, and ye shall be released : give, and it shall be given unto you ; good measure, pressed down, shaken together, running over, shall they give into your bosom. For with what measure ye mete it shall be measured to you again.

And he spake also a parable unto them, Can the blind guide the blind ? shall they not both fall into a pit ? The disciple is not above his master : but every one when he is perfected shall be as his master. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye ? Or how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me cast out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye ? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

*The Fifth Sunday after Trinity.**The Collect.*

**G**RANT, O Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that thy Church may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietness ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 Peter iii. 8.

**F**INALLY, *be ye all likeminded, compassionate, loving as brethren, tenderhearted, humble-minded : not rendering evil for evil, or reviling for reviling ; but contrariwise blessing ; for hereunto were ye called, that ye should inherit a blessing. For,*

He that would love life,

And see good days,

Let him refrain his tongue from evil,

And his lips that they speak no guile :

And let him turn away from evil, and do good ;

Let him seek peace, and pursue it.

For the eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous,

And his ears unto their supplication :

But the face of the Lord is upon them that do evil.

And who is he that will harm you, if ye be zealous of that which is good ? But and if ye should suffer for righteousness sake, blessed *are ye* : and fear not their fear, neither be troubled ; but sanctify in your hearts Christ as Lord.

*The Gospel.* Luke v. 1.

**N**OW it came to pass, while the multitude pressed upon him and heard the word of God, that he was standing by the lake of Gen-

nesaret ; and he saw two boats standing by the lake : but the fishermen had gone out of them, and were washing their nets. And he entered into one of the boats, which was Simon's and asked him to put out a little from the land. And he sat down and taught the multitudes out of the boat. And when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Put out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. And Simon answered and said, Master, we toiled all night, and took nothing : but at thy word I will let down the nets. And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes ; and their nets were breaking ; and they beckoned unto their partners in the other boat, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the boats so that they began to sink. But Simon Peter, when he saw it, fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me ; for I am a sinful man, O Lord. For he was amazed, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken ; and so were also James and John, sons of Zebedee, who were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not ; from henceforth thou shalt catch men. And when they had brought their boats to land, they left all, and followed him.

*The Sixth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** GOD, who hast prepared for them that love thee such good things as pass man's understanding ; pour into our hearts such love toward thee, that we, loving thee above all things, may

obtain thy promises, which exceed all that we can desire ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Rom. vi. 3.

**O**R are ye ignorant that all we who were baptized into Christ Jesus were baptized into his death ? We were buried therefore with him through baptism into death : that like as Christ was raised from the dead through the glory of the Father, so we also might walk in newness of life. For if we have become united with *him* by the likeness of his death, we shall be also *by the likeness* of his resurrection ; knowing this, that our old man was crucified with *him*, that the body of sin might be done away, that so we should no longer be in bondage of sin ; for he that hath died is justified from sin. But if we died with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him ; knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more ; death no more hath dominion over him. For the death that he died, he died unto sin once : but the life that he liveth, he liveth unto God. Even so reckon ye also yourselves to be dead unto sin, but alive unto God in Christ Jesus.

*The Gospel.* Matth. v. 20.

**F**OR I say unto you, that except your righteousness shall exceed *the righteousness* of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no wise enter into the kingdom of heaven.

Ye have heard that it was said to them of old time, Thou shalt not kill ; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment : but I



say unto you, that every one who is angry with his brother shall be in danger of the judgment, and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council; and whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of the hell of fire. If therefore thou art offering thy gift at the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath aught against thee, leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way, first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art with him in the way; lest haply the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou have paid the last farthing.

*The Seventh Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ORD of all power and might, who art the author and giver of all good things; graft in our hearts the love of thy Name, increase in us true religion, nourish us with all goodness, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Rom. vi. 19.

**I** SPEAK after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh; for as ye presented your members *as* servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity, even so now present your members *as* servants to righteousness unto sanctification. For when ye were servants

of sin, ye were free in regard of righteousness. What fruit then had ye at that time in the things whereof ye are now ashamed ? for the end of those things is death. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto sanctification, and the end eternal life. For the wages of sin is death ; but the free gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord.

*The Gospel.* Mark viii. 1.

**I**N those days, when there was again a great multitude, and they had nothing to eat, he called unto him his disciples, and saith unto them, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat : and if I send them away fasting to their home, they will faint in the way ; and some of them are come from far. And his disciples answered him, Whence shall one be able to fill these men with bread here in a desert place ? And he asked them, How many loaves have ye ? And they said, Seven. And he commandeth the multitude to sit down on the ground : and he took the seven loaves, and having given thanks, he brake, and gave to his disciples, to set before them ; and they set them before the multitude. And they had a few small fishes : and having blessed them, he commanded to set these also before them. And they did eat, and were filled : and they took up, of broken pieces that remained over, seven baskets. And they were about four thousand : and he sent them away.

*The Eighth Sunday after Trinity.**The Collect.*

**O** GOD, whose never-failing providence ordereth all things both in heaven and earth ; we humbly beseech thee to put away from us all hurtful things, and to give us those things which are profitable for us ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Rom. viii. 12.

**S**O then, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh : for if ye live after the flesh, ye must die ; but if by the Spirit ye mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God. For ye received not the spirit of bondage again unto fear ; but ye received the spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. The Spirit himself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are children of God : and if children, then heirs ; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ ; if so be that we suffer with *him*, that we may be also glorified with *him*.

*The Gospel.* Matth. vii. 15.

**B**EWARE of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly are ravening wolves. By their fruits ye shall know them. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit ; but the corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is

hewn down, and cast into the fire. Therefore by their fruits ye shall know them. Not every one that saith unto me Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven ; but he that doeth the will of my Father who is in heaven.

*The Ninth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT to us, Lord, we beseech thee, the spirit to think and do always such things as are right ; that we, who cannot do anything that is good without thee, may by thee be enabled to live according to thy will ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 Cor. x. 1.

**F**OR I would not, brethren, have you ignorant, how that our fathers were all under the cloud, and all passed through the sea ; and were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea ; and did all eat the same spiritual meat ; and did all drink the same spiritual drink ; for they drank of a spiritual rock that followed them : and the rock was Christ. Howbeit with most of them God was not well pleased : for they were overthrown in the wilderness. Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them ; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. Neither let us tempt the Lord, as some of them tempted, and perished by the serpents. Neither

murmur ye, as some of them murmured, and perished by the destroyer. Now these things happened unto them by way of example ; and they were written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the ages are come. Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. There hath no temptation taken you but such as man can bear : but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able ; but will with the temptation make also the way of escape, that ye may be able to endure it.

*The Gospel.* Luke xvi. 1.

**A**ND he said also unto the disciples, There was a certain rich man, who had a steward, and the same was accused unto him that he was wasting his goods. And he called him, and said unto him, What is this that I hear of thee, that thou render the account of thy stewardship ; for thou canst be no longer steward. And the steward said within himself, What shall I do, seeing that my lord taketh away the stewardship from me ? I have not strength to dig ; to beg I am ashamed. I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. And calling to him each one of his lord's debtors, he said to the first, How much owest thou unto my lord ? And he said, A hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bond, and sit down quickly and write fifty. Then said he to another, And how much owest thou ? And he said, A hundred measures of wheat. He saith unto him, Take thy bond, and write fourscore. And his lord commended

the unrighteous steward because he had done wisely : for the sons of this world are for their own generation wiser than the sons of the light. And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends by means of the mammon of unrighteousness ; that, when it shall fail, they may receive you into the eternal tabernacles.

*The Tenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

LET thy merciful ears, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble servants ; and that they may obtain their petitions make them to ask such things as shall please thee : through Jesus-Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 Cor. xii. 1.

NOW concerning spiritual *gifts*, brethren, I would not have you ignorant. Ye know that when ye were Gentiles *ye were* led away unto those dumb idols, howsoever ye might be led. Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking in the Spirit of God saith, Jesus is anathema ; and no man can say, Jesus is Lord, but in the Holy Spirit.

Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit. And there are diversities of ministrations, and the same Lord. And there are diversities of workings, but the same God, who worketh all things in all. But to each one is given the manifestation of the Spirit to profit withal. For to one is given through the Spirit the word of wisdom ; and to another the word of knowledge, according to the same Spirit : to another faith, in the same Spirit ; and to another

gifts of healings, in the one Spirit ; and to another workings of miracles ; and to another prophecy ; and to another discernings of spirits to another *divers* kinds of tongues ; and to another the interpretation of tongues : but all these worketh the one and the same Spirit dividing to each one severally even as he will.

*The Gospel.* Luke xix. 41.

**A**ND when he drew nigh, he saw the city and wept over it, saying, If thou hadst known in this day, even thou, the things which belong unto peace ! but now they are hid from thine eyes. For the days shall come upon thee, when thine enemies shall cast up a bank about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, and shall dash thee to the ground, and thy children within thee ; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another ; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

And he entered into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold, saying unto them, It is written, And my house shall be a house of prayer but ye have made it a den of robbers.

*The Eleventh Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** GOD, who declarest thy almighty power most chiefly in showing mercy and pity mercifully grant unto us such a measure of thy grace, that we, running the way of thy commandments, may obtain thy gracious promises and be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 Cor. xv. 1.

**N**OW I make known unto you, brethren, the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye received, wherein also ye stand, by which also ye are saved ; *I make known, I say*, in what words I preached it unto you, if ye hold it fast, except ye believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which also I received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures ; and that he was buried ; and that he hath been raised on the third day according to the scriptures ; and that he appeared to Cephas ; then to the twelve ; then he appeared to above five hundred brethren at once, of whom the greater part remain until now, but some are fallen asleep ; then he appeared to James ; then to all the apostles ; and last of all, as unto one born out of due time, he appeared to me also. For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God. But by the grace of God I am what I am : and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not found vain ; but I labored more abundantly than they all : yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. Whether then *it be* I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

*The Gospel.* Luke xvii. 9.

**A**ND he spake also this parable unto certain who trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and set all others at nought : Two men went up into the temple to pray ; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I



thank thee, that I am not as the rest of men, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. I fast twice in the week; I give tithes of all that I get. But the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote his breast, saying, God, be merciful to me a sinner. I say unto you, This man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be humbled; but he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

*The Twelfth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who art always more ready to hear than we to pray, and art wont to give more than either we desire, or deserve; pour down upon us the abundance of thy mercy; forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving us those good things which we are not worthy to ask, but through the merits and mediation of Jesus Christ, thy Son, our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 2 Cor. iii. 4.*

**A**ND such confidence have we through Christ to God-ward: not that we are sufficient of ourselves, to account anything as from ourselves; but our sufficiency is from God; who also made us sufficient as ministers of a new covenant; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. But if the ministration of death, written, and engraven on stones, came with glory, so that the children of Israel could not look stedfastly upon the face of

Moses for the glory of his face ; which *glory* was passing away : how shall not rather the ministration of the spirit be with glory ? For if the ministration of condemnation is glory, much rather doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

*The Gospel.* Mark vii. 31.

**A**ND again he went out from the borders of Tyre, and came through Sidon unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the borders of Decapolis. And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech ; and they beseech him to lay his hand upon him. And he took him aside from the multitude privately, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spat, and touched his tongue ; and looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened. And his ears were opened, and the bond of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. And he charged them that they should tell no man : but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it. And they were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well : he maketh even the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

*The Thirteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty and merciful God, of whose only gift it cometh that thy faithful people do unto thee true and laudable service ; grant, we beseech thee, that we may so faithfully serve thee in this life, that we fail not finally to

attain thy heavenly promises ; through the merits of Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Gal. iii. 16.

**B**RETHREN, I speak after the manner of men : Though it be but a man's covenant, yet when it hath been confirmed, no one maketh it void, or added thereto. Now to Abraham were the promises spoken, and to his seed. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many ; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. Now this I say ; A covenant confirmed beforehand by God, the law, which came four hundred and thirty years after, doth not disannul, so as to make the promise of none effect. For if the inheritance is of the law, it is no more of promise : but God hath granted it to Abraham by promise. What then is the law ? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise hath been made ; *and it was* ordained through angels by the hand of a mediator. Now a mediator is not *a mediator* of one ; but God is one. Is the law then against the promises of God ? God forbid : for if there had been a law given which could make alive, verily righteousness would have been of the law. Howbeit the scripture hath shut up all things under sin, that the promise by faith in Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

*The Gospel.* Luke x. 23.

**A**ND turning to the disciples, he said privately, Blessed *are* the eyes which see the things that yee see : for I say unto you, that many pro-

phets and kings desired to see the things which ye see, and saw them not ; and to hear the things which ye hear, and heard them not.

And behold, a certain lawyer stood up and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life ? And he said unto him, What is written in the law ? how readest thou ? And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind ; and thy neighbor as thyself. And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right : this do, and thou shalt live. But he, desiring to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbor ? Jesus made answer and said, A certain man was going down from Jerusalem to Jericho ; and he fell among robbers, who both stripped him and beat him, and departed, leaving him half dead. And by chance a certain priest was going down that way : and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. And in like manner a Levite also, when he came to the place, and saw him, passed by on the other side. But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was : and when he saw him, he was moved with compassion, and came to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring on *them* oil and wine ; and he set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. And on the morrow he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said, Take care of him ; and whatsoever thou spendest more, I, when I come back again, will repay thee. Which of these three, thinkest thou, proved neighbor unto him that fell among the

robbers? And he said, He that showed mercy on him. And Jesus said unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

*The Fourteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and love; and that we may obtain that which thou dost promise, make us to love that which thou dost command; through Jesus Christ our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle. Gal. v. 16.*

**B**UT I say, Walk by the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh; for these are contrary the one to the other; that ye may not do the things that ye would. But if ye are led by the Spirit, ye are not under the law. Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are *these*, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, sorcery, enmities, strife, jealousies, wraths, factions, divisions, heresies, envyings, drunkenness, revelings, and such like: of which I forewarn you, even as I did forewarn you, that they who practise such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. And they that are of Christ Jesus have crucified the flesh with the passions and the lusts thereof.

*The Gospel.* Luke xvii. 11.

**A**ND it came to pass, as they were on the way to Jerusalem, that he was passing through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, who stood afar off: and they lifted up their voices, saying, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go and show yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, as they went, they were cleansed. And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, with a loud voice glorifying God; and he fell upon his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan. And Jesus answering said, Were not the ten cleansed? but where are the nine? Were there none found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger? And he said unto him, Arise, and go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.

*The Fifteenth Sunday after Trinity.**The Collect.*

**K**EEP, we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church with thy perpetual mercy: and, because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keep us ever by thy help from all things hurtful, and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Gal. vi. 11.

**S**EE with how large letters I have written unto you with mine own hand. As many as desire to make a fair show in the flesh, they

compel you to be circumcised : only that they may not be persecuted for the cross of Christ. For not even they who receive circumcision do themselves keep the law ; but they desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh. But far be it from me to glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, through whom the world hath been crucified unto me, and I unto the world. For neither is circumcision any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. And as many as shall walk by this rule, peace *be* upon them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God.

From henceforth let no man trouble me : for I bear branded on my body the marks of Jesus.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit, brethren. *Amen.*

*The Gospel.* Matth. vi. 24.

**N**O man can serve two masters ; for either he will hate the one, and love the other ; or else he will hold to one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. Therefore I say unto you, Be not anxious for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink ; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than the food, and the body than the raiment ? Behold the birds of the heaven, that they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns ; and your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are not ye of much more value than they ? And which of you by being anxious can add one cubit unto his stature ? And why are ye anxious concerning raiment ? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow ; they toil

not, neither do they spin : yet I say unto you, that even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. But if God doth so clothe the grass of the field, which to-day is, and to-morrow is cast into the oven, *shall he* not much more *clothe* you, O ye of little faith ? Be not therefore anxious, saying, What shall we eat ? or, what shall we drink ? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed ? For after all these things do the Gentiles seek ; for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. But seek ye first his kingdom, and his righteousness ; and all these shall be added unto you. Be not therefore anxious for the morrow : for the morrow will be anxious for itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

*The Sixteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** LORD, we beseech thee, let thy continual pity cleanse and defend thy Church ; and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succor, preserve it evermore by thy help and goodness ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Ephes. iii. 13.

**W**HEREFORE I ask that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which are your glory.

For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth is named, that he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, that ye may be strengthened with power through his Spirit in



the inward man, that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith ; to the end that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, may be strong to apprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which passeth knowledge, that ye may be filled unto all the fulness of God.

Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, unto him *be* the glory in the church and in Christ Jesus unto all generations for ever and ever.

*Amen.*

*The Gospel.* Luke vii. 11.

**A**ND it came to pass soon afterwards, that he went to a city called Nain ; and his disciples went with him, and a great multitude. Now when he drew near to the gate of the city, behold, there was carried out one that was dead, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow : and much people of the city was with her. And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. And he came nigh and touched the bier : and the bearers stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he gave him to his mother. And fear took hold on all : and they glorified God, saying, A great prophet is arisen among us : and, God hath visited his people. And this report went forth concerning him in the whole of Judæa, and all the region round about.

*The Seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.**The Collect.*

**L**ORD, we pray thee that thy grace may always precede and follow us, and make us continually to be given to all good works ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Ephes. iv. 1.

**I** THEREFORE, the prisoner in the Lord, beseech you to walk worthily of the calling wherewith ye were called, with all lowliness and meekness, with long suffering, forbearing one another in love ; giving diligence to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. *There is one body, and one Spirit, even as also ye were called in one hope of your calling ; one Lord, one faith, one baptism, one God and Father of all, who is over all, and through all, and in all.*

*The Gospel.* Luke xiv. 1.

**A**ND it came to pass when he went into the house of one of the rulers of the Pharisees on a sabbath to eat bread, that they were watching him. And behold, there was before him a certain man who had the dropsy. And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath, or not ? But they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go. And he said unto them, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a well, and will not straightway draw him up on a sabbath day ? And they could not answer again unto these things.

And he spake a parable unto those who were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief seats ; saying unto them, When thou art bidden of any man to a marriage feast, sit not down in the chief seat ; lest haply a more honorable man than thou be bidden of him, and he that bade thee and him shall come and say to thee, Give this man place ; and then thou shalt begin with shame to take the lowest place. But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest place ; that when he that hath bidden thee cometh, he may say to thee, Friend, go up higher : then shalt thou have glory in the presence of all that sit at meat with thee. For everyone that exalteth himself shall be humbled ; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

*The Eighteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ORD, we beseech thee, grant thy people grace to withstand the temptations of the world, the flesh and the devil, and with pure hearts and minds to follow thee the only God ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 Cor. i. 4.

**I** THANK my God always concerning you, for the grace of God which was given you in Christ Jesus ; that in every thing ye were enriched in him, in all utterance and all knowledge : even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you : so that ye come behind in no gift ; waiting for the revelation of our Lord Jesus Christ ; who shall also confirm you unto the end, *that ye be*

unreproveable in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

*The Gospel.* Matth. xxii. 34.

**B**UT the Pharisees, when they heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, gathered themselves together. And one of them, a lawyer, asked him a question, trying him, Master, which is the great commandment in the law? And he said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the great and first commandment. And a second like *unto it* is this, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. On these two commandments hangeth the whole law, and the prophets.

Now while the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them a question, saying, What think ye of the Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, *The son of David*. He saith unto them, How then doth David in the Spirit, call him Lord, saying,

The Lord said unto my Lord,

Sit thou on my right hand,

Till I put thine enemies underneath thy feet? If David then calleth him Lord, how is he his son? And no one was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

*The Nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** GOD forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee; mercifully grant, that thy Holy Spirit may in all things direct and rule

our hearts ; through Jesus Christ our Lord  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Ephes. iv. 17.

**T**HIS I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye no longer walk as the Gentiles also walk, in the vanity of their mind, being darkened in their understanding, alienated from the life of God because of the ignorance that is in them, because of the hardening of their heart ; who being past feeling gave themselves up to lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. But ye did not so learn Christ ; if so be that ye heard him, and were taught in him, even as truth is in Jesus : that ye put away, as concerning your former manner of life, the old man, who waxeth corrupt after the lusts of deceit ; and that ye be renewed in the spirit of your mind, and put on the new man, who after God hath been created in righteousness and holiness of truth.

Wherefore, putting away falsehood, speak ye truth each one with his neighbor : for we are members one of another. Be ye angry, and sin not : let not the sun go down upon your wrath : neither give place to the devil. Let him that stole steal no more : but rather let him labor, working with his hands the thing that is good, that he may have whereof to give to him that hath need. Let no corrupt speech proceed out of your mouth, but such as is good for edifying as the need may be, that it may give grace to them that hear. And grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, in whom ye were sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and

anger, and clamor, and railing, be put away from you, with all malice : and be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving each other, even as God also in Christ forgave you.

*The Gospel.* Matth. ix. 1.

**A**ND he entered into a boat, and crossed over, and came into his own city. And behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed : and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, be of good cheer ; thy sins are forgiven. And behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth. And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts ? For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins are forgiven ; or to say, Arise, and walk ? But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins (then saith he to the sick of the palsy), Arise, and take up thy bed, and go unto thy house. And he arose, and departed to his house. But when the multitudes saw it, they were afraid, and glorified God, who had given such power unto men.

*The Twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** ALMIGHTY and most merciful God, of thy bountiful goodness keep us, we beseech thee, from all things that may hurt us ; that we, being ready both in body and soul, may cheerfully accomplish those things that thou wouldest have done ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle.* Ephes. v. 15.

**L**OOK therefore carefully how ye walk, not as unwise, but as wise : redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not foolish, but understand what the will of the Lord is. And be not drunken with wine, wherein is riot, but be filled with the Spirit ; speaking one to another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody with your heart to the Lord ; giving thanks always for all things in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ to God, even the Father ; subjecting yourselves one to another in the fear of Christ.

*The Gospel.* Matth. xxii. 1.

**A**ND Jesus answered and spake again in parables unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a certain king, who made a marriage feast for his son, and sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the marriage feast : and they would not come. Again he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them that are bidden, Behold, I have made ready my dinner : my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready : come to the marriage feast. But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his own farm, another to his merchandise ; and the rest laid hold on his servants, and entreated them shamefully, and killed them. But the king was wroth ; and he sent his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned their city. Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they that were bidden were not worthy. Go ye therefore unto the partings of

the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage feast. And those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good : and the wedding was filled with guests. But when the king came in to behold the guests, he saw there a man who had not on a wedding-garment; and he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding-garment? And he was speechless. Then the king said to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and cast him out into the outer darkness; there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth. For many are called, but few chosen.

*The Twenty-first Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT, we beseech thee, merciful Lord, to thy faithful people pardon and peace, that they may be cleansed from all their sins, and serve thee with a quiet mind; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. vi. 10.*

**F**INALLY, be strong in the Lord, and in the strength of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For our wrestling is not against flesh and blood, but against the principalities, against the powers, against the world rulers of this darkness, against the spiritual *hosts* of wickedness in the heavenly *places*. Wherefore take up the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil



day, and, having done all, to stand. Stand therefore, having girded your loins with truth, and having put on the breastplate of righteousness, and having shod your feet with the preparation of the gospel of peace ; withal taking up the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the evil *one*. And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God : with all prayer and supplication praying at all seasons in the Spirit, and watching thereunto all perseverance and supplication for all the saints, and on my behalf, that utterance may be given unto me in opening my mouth, to make known with boldness the mystery of the gospel, for which I am an ambassador in chains ; that in it I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

*The Gospel.* John iv. 46.

**H**E came therefore again unto Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum. When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judæa into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought *him* that he would come down, and heal his son ; for he was at the point of death. Jesus therefore said unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will in no wise believe. The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die. Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way ; thy son liveth. The man believed the word that Jesus spake unto him, and he went his way. And as he was now going down, his servants met him, saying that his son lived. So he inquired of them the hour when

he began to amend. They said therefore unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him. So the father knew that *it was* at that hour in which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth.: and himself believed, and his whole house. This is again the second sign that Jesus did, having come out of Judæa into Galilee.

*The Twenty-second Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ORD, we beseech thee to keep thy household the Church in continual godliness; that through thy protection it may be free from all adversities, and devoutly given to serve thee in good works, to the glory of thy Name; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Phil. i. 3.

**I** THANK my God upon all my remembrance of you, always in every supplication of mine on behalf of you all making my supplication with joy, for your fellowship in furtherance of the gospel from the first day until now; being confident of this very thing, that he who began a good work in you will perfect it until the day of Jesus Christ; even as it is right for me to be thus minded on behalf of you all, because I have you in my heart, inasmuch as, both in my bonds and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers with me of grace. For God is my witness, how I long after you all in the tender mercies of Christ Jesus. And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and all discernment; so that you may approve the things that are excellent; that

ye may be sincere and void of offence unto the day of Christ ; being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are through Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.

*The Gospel.* Matth. xviii. 21.

**T**HEN came Peter, and said to him, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him ? until seven times ? Jesus said unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times ; but, Until seventy times seven. Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, who would make a reckoning with his servants. And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, who owed him ten thousand talents. But forasmuch as he had not *wherewith* to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. The servant therefore fell down and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. And the lord of that servant, being moved with compassion, released him, and forgave him the debt. But that servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants, who owed him a hundred pence : and he laid hold on him, and took *him* by the throat, saying, Pay me what thou owest. So the fellow-servant fell down and besought him, saying, Have patience with me and I will pay thee. And he would not : but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay that which was due. So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, they were exceeding sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. Then his lord called him

unto him, and saith to him, Thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou besoughtest me : shouldest not thou also have had mercy on thy fellow-servant, even as I had mercy on thee ? And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due. So shall also my heavenly Father do unto you, if ye forgive not every one his brother from your hearts.

*The Twenty-third Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** GOD, our refuge and strength, who art the author of all godliness ; be ready, we beseech thee, to hear the devout prayers of thy Church ; and grant that those things which we ask faithfully we may obtain effectually ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Phil. iii. 17.

**B**RETHREN, be ye imitators together of me, and mark them who so walk even as ye have us for an ensample. For many walk, of whom I told you often, and now tell you even weeping, *that they are* the enemies of the cross of Christ : whose end is perdition, whose god is the belly, and *whose* glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things. For our citizenship is in heaven ; from whence also we wait for a Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ : who shall fashion anew the body of our humiliation, *that it may be conformed to the body of his glory*, according to the working whereby he is able even to subject all things unto himself.

*The Gospel.* Matth. xxii. 15.

**T**HEN went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might ensnare him in *his* talk. And they send to him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, and carest not for any one : for thou regardest not the person of men. Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou ? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cæsar, or not ? But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why try ye me, ye hypocrites ? Show me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription ? They say unto him, Cæsar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's ; and unto God the things that are God's. And when they heard it, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

*The Twenty-fourth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** LORD, we beseech thee, to forgive thy people their offences ; that through thy bountiful goodness we may all be delivered from the bands of those sins, which by our frailty we have committed. Grant this, O heavenly Father, for Jesus Christ's sake, our blessed Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* Col. i. 3.

**W**E give thanks to God the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, having heard of your faith in Christ Jesus,

and of the love which ye have toward all the saints, because of the hope which is laid up for you in the heavens, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel, which is come unto you ; even as it is also in all the world bearing fruit and increasing, as *it doth* in you also, since the day ye heard and knew the grace of God in truth ; even as ye learned of Epaphras our beloved fellow-servant, who is a faithful minister of Christ on our behalf, who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit.

For this cause we also, since the day we heard *it*, do not cease to pray and make request for you, that ye may be filled with the knowledge of his will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, to walk worthily of the Lord unto all pleasing, bearing fruit in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God ; strengthened with all power, according to the might of his glory, unto all patience and longsuffering with joy ; giving thanks unto the Father, who made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light.

*The Gospel.* Matth. ix. 18.

**W**HILE he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead : but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. And Jesus arose, and followed him, and *so did* his disciples. And behold, a woman, who had an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the border of his garment : for she said within herself, If I do but touch his garment, I shall be made whole. But Jesus turning and seeing her said, Daughter, be

of good cheer ; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour. And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the flute-players, and the crowd making a tumult, he said, Give place : for the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. But when the crowd was put forth, he entered in, and took her by the hand ; and the damsel arose. And the fame hereof went forth into all that land.

*The Twenty-fifth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**S**TIR up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithful people ; that they, plenteously bringing forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plenteously rewarded ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*For the Epistle. Jer. xxiii. 5.*

**B**EHOLD, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and he shall reign as king and deal wisely, and shall execute judgment and justice in the land. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely : and this is his name whereby he shall be called, The Lord is our righteousness. Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that they shall no more say, As the Lord liveth, who brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt ; but, As the Lord liveth, who brought up and who led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all the countries whither I had driven them ; and they shall dwell in their own land.

*The Gospel.* John vi. 5.

**J**ESUS therefore lifting up his eyes, and seeing that a great multitude cometh unto him, saith unto Philip, Whence are we to buy bread, that these may eat? And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do. Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him, There is a lad here, who hath five barley loaves, and two fishes: but what are these among so many? Jesus said, Make the people sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. Jesus therefore took the loaves; and having given thanks he distributed to them that were set down; likewise also of the fishes as much as they would. And when they were filled, he saith unto his disciples, Gather up the broken pieces which remain over, that nothing be lost. So they gathered them up, and filled twelve baskets with broken pieces from the five barley loaves, which remained over unto them that had eaten. When therefore the people saw the sign which he did, they said, This is of a truth the prophet that cometh into the world.

¶ *If there be any more Sundays before Advent-Sunday, the Service of some of those Sundays that were omitted after the Epiphany shall be taken in to supply so many as are here wanting. And if there be fewer, the overplus may be omitted: Provided that this last Collect, Epistle, and Gospel shall always be used upon the Sunday next before Advent.*



# THE PSALMS.

---

FIRST DAY.

Morning Prayer.

## PSALM I.

**B**LESSED is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the wicked, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord ; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the streams of water, that bringeth forth its fruit in its season, whose leaf also doth not wither ; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

4 The wicked are not so ; but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

5 Therefore the wicked shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous : but the way of the wicked shall perish.

## PSALM II.

**W**HY do the nations rage, and the peoples meditate a vain thing ?

2 The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against his anointed, *saying*,

3 Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

---

4 He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh : the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure :

6 Yet I have set my king upon my holy hill of Zion.

7 I will tell of the decree : the Lord said unto me, Thou art my son ; this day have I begotten thee.

8 Ask of me, and I will give *thee* the nations for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron : thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 Now therefore be wise, O ye kings : be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord with fear, and rejoice with trembling.

12 Kiss the son, lest he be angry, and ye perish in the way, for his wrath will soon be kindled. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

### PSALM III.

**L**ORD, how are mine adversaries increased, many are they that rise up against me,

2 Many there be who say of my soul, there is no help for him in God. [Selah.

3 But thou, O Lord, art a shield about me ; my glory, and the lifter up of mine head.

4 I cry unto the Lord with my voice, and he answereth me out of his holy hill. [Selah.

5 I laid me down and slept ; I awaked ; for the Lord sustaineth me.

6 I will not be afraid of ten thousands of the people, that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Arise, O Lord ; save me, O my God : for thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek bone ; thou hast broken the teeth of the wicked.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord : thy blessing be upon the people. [Selah.

#### PSALM IV.

**A**NSWER me when I call, O God of my righteousness ; thou hast set me at large *when I was* in distress ; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long shall my glory be turned into dishonor ? *How long* will ye love vanity, and seek after falsehood ? [Selah.

3 But know that the Lord hath set apart him that is godly for himself : The Lord will hear when I call unto him.

4 Stand in awe, and sin not : commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and put your trust in the Lord.

6 Many there be that say, Who will show us *any* good ? Lord, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put gladness in my heart, more than *they have* when their corn and their wine are increased.

8 In peace will I both lay me down and sleep : for thou, Lord, alone makest me dwell in safety.

## PSALM V.

**G**IVE ear to my words, O Lord, consider my meditation.

2 Hearken unto the voice of my cry, my King, and my God : for unto thee do I pray.

3 O Lord, in the morning shalt thou hear my voice ; in the morning will I order *my prayer* unto thee, and will keep watch.

4 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness ; evil shall not sojourn with thee.

5 The arrogant shall not stand in thy sight : thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak lies : the Lord abhorreth the blood-thirsty and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, in the abundance of thy lovingkindness will I come into thy house : in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies ; make thy way straight before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in their mouth ; their inward part is very wickedness : their throat is an open sepulchre ; they flatter with their tongue.

10 Hold them guilty, O God ; let them fall by their own counsels : thrust them out in the multitude of their transgressions ; for they have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice, let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them : let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee.

12 For thou wilt bless the righteous : O Lord, thou wilt compass him with favor as with a shield.

DAY 1.

*Ebening Prayer.*

PSALM VI.

**O** LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O Lord ; for I am withered away : O Lord, heal me ; for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul also is sore vexed : and thou, O Lord, how long ?

4 Return, O Lord, deliver my soul : save me for thy lovingkindness' sake.

5 For in death there is no remembrance of thee : in Sheol who shall give thee thanks ?

6 I am weary with my groaning ; every night make I my bed to swim ; I water my couch with my tears.

7 Mine eye wasteth away because of grief ; it waxeth old because of all mine adversaries.

8 Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity ; for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my supplication ; the Lord will receive my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be ashamed and sore vexed : they shall turn back, they shall be ashamed suddenly.

PSALM VII.

**O** LORD my God, in thee do I put my trust : save me from all them that pursue me, and deliver me :

2 Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending it in pieces, while there is none to deliver.

3 O Lord my God, if I have done this ; if there be iniquity, in my hands ;

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me ; (Yea, I have delivered him that without cause was mine adversary :)

5 Let the enemy pursue my soul, and overtake it ; yea, let him tread my life down to the earth, and lay my glory in the dust. [Selah.

6 Arise, O Lord, in thine anger, lift up thyself against the rage of mine adversaries : and awake for me ; thou hast commanded judgment.

7 And let the congregation of the peoples compass thee about : and over them return thou on high.

8 The Lord ministereth judgment to the peoples ; judge me, O Lord, according to my righteousness, and to my integrity that is in me.

9 O let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end, but establish thou the righteous : for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

10 My shield is with God, who saveth the upright in heart.

11 God is a righteous judge, yea, a God that hath indignation every day.

12 If a man turn not, he will whet his sword ; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death ; he maketh his arrows fiery shafts.

14 Behold, he travaileth with iniquity ; yea, he hath conceived mischief and brought forth falsehood.

15 He hath made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made.

16 His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violence shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will give thanks unto the Lord according to his righteousness : and will sing praise to the name of the Lord Most High.

### PSALM VIII.

**O** LORD, our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth ! who has set thy glory upon the heavens.

2 Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou established strength, because of thine adversaries, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

3 When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained :

4 What is man, that thou art mindful of him ? and the son of man, that thou visitest him ?

5 For thou hast made him but little lower than God, and crownest him with glory and honor.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands ; thou hast put all things under his feet :

7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field :

8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord, our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth !

## DAY 2.

## Morning Prayer.

## PSALM IX.

**I** WILL give thanks unto the Lord with my whole heart ; I will show forth all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and exult in thee : I will sing praise to thy name, O thou Most High.

3 When mine enemies turn back, they stumble and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause ; thou satest in the throne judging righteously.

5 Thou hast rebuked the nations, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast blotted out their name for ever and ever.

6 The enemy are come to an end, they are desolate for ever ; and the cities which thou hast overthrown, their very memorial is perished.

7 But the Lord sitteth *as king* for ever : he hath prepared his throne for judgment.

8 And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the peoples in uprightness.

9 The Lord also will be a high tower for the oppressed, a high tower in times of trouble ;

10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee ; for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the Lord, who dwelleth in Zion : declare among his people his doings.

12 For he that maketh inquisition for blood remembereth them : he forgetteth not the cry of the poor.



13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord ; behold my affliction *which I suffer* of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death.

14 That I may show forth all thy praise : in the gates of the daughter of Zion, I will rejoice in thy salvation.

15 The nations are sunk down in the pit that they made : in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.

16 The Lord hath made himself known, he hath executed judgment : the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. [Higgaion. Selah.

17 The wicked shall be turned back unto Sheol, even all the nations that forget God.

18 For the needy shall not alway be forgotten, nor the expectation of the poor perish for ever.

19 Arise, O Lord ; let not man prevail : let the nations be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O Lord : let the nations know themselves to be but men. [Selah.

### PSALM X.

**W**HY standest thou afar off, O Lord ? why hidest thou thyself in times of trouble ?

2 In the pride of the wicked the poor is hotly pursued ; let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and the covetous renounceth, *yea*, contemneth the Lord.

4 The wicked, in the pride of his countenance, *saith*, He will not require *it*. All his thoughts are, there is no God.

5 His ways are firm at all times ; thy judg-

ments, are far above out of his sight : as for all his adversaries, he puffeth at them.

6 He saith in his heart, I shall not be moved : to all generations I shall not be in adversity.

7 His mouth is full of cursing and deceit and oppression : under his tongue is mischief and iniquity.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages : in the covert places does he murder the innocent : his eyes are privily set against the helpless.

9 He lurketh in the covert as a lion in his den : he lieth in wait to catch the poor : he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him in his net.

10 He croucheth, he boweth down, and the helpless fall by his strong ones.

11 He saith in his heart, God hath forgotten : he hideth his face ; he will never see it.

12 Arise, O Lord ; O God, requite it with thy hand : forget not the poor.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God, and say in his heart, Thou wilt not require *it* ?

14 Thou hast seen *it* ; for thou beholdest mischief and spite, requite it with thy hand ; the helpless committeth *himself* unto thee ; thou hast been the helper of the fatherless.

15 Break thou the arms of the wicked : and as for the evil man, seek out his wickedness till thou find none.

16 The Lord is King for ever and ever : the nations are perished out of his land.

17 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the meek ; thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear :

18 To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that man who is of the earth may be terrible no more.

### PSALM XI.

**I**N the Lord put I my trust : how say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain ?

2 For, lo, the wicked bend the bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may shoot in darkness at the upright in heart.

3 If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do ?

4 The Lord is in his holy temple, the Lord, his throne is in heaven ; his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.

5 The Lord trieth the righteous : but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.

6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares ; fire and brimstone and burning wind shall be the the portion of their cup.

7 For the Lord is righteous ; he loveth righteousness : the upright shall behold his face.

### PSALM XII.

**H**ELP, Lord ; for the godly man ceaseth ; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

2 They speak falsehood every one with his neighbor : with flattering lip, and with a double heart, do they speak.

3 The Lord shall cut off all flattering lips, the tongue that speaketh great things :

4 Who have said. With our tongue will we prevail ; our lips are our own : who is lord over us ?

5 Because of the spoiling of the poor, because of the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the Lord ; I will set him in safety at whom they puff.

6 The words of the Lord are pure words : as silver tried in a furnace on the earth, purified seven times.

7 Thou shalt keep them, O Lord, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever. The wicked walk on every side, when vileness is exalted among the sons of men.

#### PSALM XIII.

**H**OW long, O Lord, wilt thou forget me for ever ? How long wilt thou hide thy face from me ?

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart all the day ? How long shall my enemy be exalted over me ?

3 Consider *and* answer me, O Lord my God : lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the *sleep of death* :

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him ; *lest* mine adversaries rejoice when I am moved.

5 But I have trusted in thy mercy ; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation :

6 I will sing unto the Lord, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

#### PSALM XIV.

**T**HE fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works ; there is none that doeth good.

2 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did seek after God.

3 They are all gone aside ; they are together become filthy ; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge ? who eat up my people *as* they eat bread, and call not upon the Lord.

5 There were they in great fear : for God is in the generation of the righteous.

6 Ye put to shame the counsel of the poor, because the Lord is his refuge.

7 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion ! When the Lord bringeth back the captivity of his people, then shall Jacob rejoice, *and* Israel shall be glad.

DAY 3.

Morning Prayer.

PSALM XV.

**L**ORD, who shall sojourn in thy tabernacle ?  
Who shall dwell in thy holy hill ?

2 He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh truth in his heart.

3 He that slandereth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his friend, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbor.

4 In whose eyes a reprobate is despised ; but he honoreth them that fear the Lord. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

5 He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent, he that doeth these things shall never be moved.

PSALM XVI.

**P**RESERVE me, O God : for in thee do I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord, Thou art my Lord : I have no good beyond thee.

3 As for the saints that are in the earth, they are the excellent in whom is all my delight.

4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied that exchange *the Lord* for another *god*: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take their names upon my lips.

5 The Lord is the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup: thou maintainest my lot.

6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7 I will bless the Lord, who hath given me counsel: yea, my reins instruct me in the night seasons.

8 I have set the Lord always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved.

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall dwell in safety.

10 For thou wilt not leave my soul to Sheol; neither wilt thou suffer thine holy one to see corruption.

11 Thou wilt show me the path of life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; in thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

#### PSALM XVII.

**H**EAR the right, O Lord, attend unto my cry; give ear unto my prayer, that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes look upon equity.

3 Thou hast proved mine heart; thou hast visited me in the night; thou hast tried me, and findest nothing; I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.

4 As for the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept me from the ways of the violent.

5 My steps have held fast to thy paths, my feet have not slipped.

6 I have called upon thee, for thou wilt answer me, O God : incline thine ear unto me, *and* hear my speech.

7 Show thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou that savest by thy right hand them who put their trust *in thee* from those that rise up *against them*.

8 Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the wicked that oppress me, my deadly enemies, that compass me about.

10 They are inclosed in their own fat : with their mouth they speak proudly.

11 They have now compassed us in our steps : they set their eyes to cast *us* down to the earth.

12 He is like a lion that is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion lurking in secret places.

13 Arise, O Lord, confront him, cast him down : deliver my soul from the wicked by thy sword :

14 From men, by thy hand, O Lord, from men of the world, whose portion is in *this* life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy treasure : they are satisfied with children, and leave the rest of their substance to their babes.

15 As for me, I shall behold thy face in righteousness : I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

## DAY 3.      Evening Prayer.

## PSALM XVIII.

**I** LOVE thee, O Lord, my strength.

2 The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strong rock, in him will I trust; my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower.

3 I will call upon the Lord, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

4 The cords of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodliness made me afraid.

5 The cords of Sheol were round about me: the snares of death came upon me.

6 In my distress I called upon the Lord, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry before him came into his ears.

7 Then the earth shook and trembled, the foundations also of the mountains quaked and were shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and thick darkness was under his feet.

10 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he flew swiftly upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his hiding place, his pavilion round about him; darkness of waters, thick clouds of the skies.

12 At the brightness before him his thick clouds passed, hailstones and coals of fire.



13 The Lord also thundered in the heavens, and the Most High uttered his voice ; hail-stones and coals of fire.

14 And he sent out his arrows, and scattered them ; yea, lightnings manifold, and discomfited them.

15 Then the channels of waters appeared, and the foundations of the world were laid bare, at thy rebuke, O Lord, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

16 He sent from on high, he took me ; he drew me out of many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me, for they were too mighty for me.

18 They came upon me in the day of my calamity : but the Lord was my stay.

19 He brought me forth also into a large place ; he delivered me because he delighted in me.

20 The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness ; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the Lord, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

22 For all his judgments were before me, and I put not away his statutes from me.

23 I was also perfect with him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

24 Therefore hath the Lord recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands in his eyesight.

25 With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful ; with the perfect man thou wilt show thyself perfect ;

26 With the pure thou wilt show thyself pure ; and with the perverse thou wilt show thyself froward.

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people ; but the haughty eyes thou wilt bring down.

28 For thou wilt light my lamp : the Lord my God will lighten my darkness.

29 For by thee I run upon a troop ; and by my God do I leap over a wall

30 As for God, his way is perfect : the word of the Lord is tried ; he is a shield unto all them that trust in him.

31 For who is God, save the Lord ? And who is a rock, beside our God ?

32 The God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like hinds' *feet* : and setteth me upon my high places.

34 He teacheth my hands to war ; so that mine arms do bend a bow of brass.

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation : and thy right hand hath helped me up, and thy gentleness hath made me great.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, and my feet have not slipped.

37 I will pursue mine enemies, and overtake them : neither will I turn again till they are consumed.

38 I will smite them through that they shall not be able to rise : they shall fall under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle : thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also made mine enemies turn their backs unto me, that I might cut off them that hate me.

41 They cried, but there was none to save even unto the Lord, but he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind : I did cast them out as the mire of the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people ; thou hast made me the head of the nations ; a people whom I have not known shall serve me.

44 As soon as they hear of me they shall obey me ; the strangers shall submit themselves unto me.

45 The strangers shall fade away, and shall come trembling out of their close places.

46 The Lord liveth ; and blessed be my rock ; and exalted be the God of my salvation.

47 Even the God that executeth vengeance for me, and subdueth peoples under me.

48 He rescueth me from mine enemies : yea, thou liftest me up above them that rise up against me : thou deliverest me from the violent man.

49 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the nations, and will sing praises unto thy name.

50 Great deliverance giveth he to his king ; and sheweth lovingkindness to his anointed, to David and to his seed, for evermore.

## DAY 4. Morning Prayer.

## PSALM XIX.

THE heavens declare the glory of God ; and the firmament showeth his handywork.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night showeth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor language ; their voice cannot be heard.

4 Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,

5 Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run his course.

6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it : and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The law of the Lord is perfect, restoring the soul ; the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple.

8 The precepts of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart : the commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes.

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring for ever : the judgments of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold : sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.

11 Moreover by them is thy servant warned : in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can discern *his* errors ? clear thou me from hidden *faults*.

13 Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous *sins* ; let them not have dominion over me ; then shall I be perfect, and I shall be clear from great transgression.

14 Let the words of my mouth and the meditation of my heart be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my rock, and my redeemer.

### PSALM XX.

**T**HE Lord answer thee in the day of trouble ; the name of the God of Jacob set thee up on high ;

2 Send thee help from the sanctuary, and strengthen thee out of Zion ;

3 Remember all thy offerings, and accept thy burnt sacrifice : [Selah

4 Grant thee thy heart's desire, and fulfil all thy counsel.

5 We will triumph in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will set up our banners : the Lord fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord saveth his anointed ; he will answer him from his holy heaven with the saving strength of his right hand.

7 Some *trust* in chariots and some in horses : but we will make mention of the name of the Lord our God.

8 They are bowed down and fallen : but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save, Lord : let the King answer us when we call.

### PSALM XXI.

**T**HE king shall joy in thy strength, O Lord ; and in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice !

his head.

4 He asked life of thee, thou gavest it him ;  
even length of days for ever and ever.

5 His glory is great in thy salvation : honor  
and majesty dost thou lay upon him.

6 For thou makest him most blessed for ever :  
thou makest him glad with joy in thy presence.

7 For the king trusteth in the Lord, and  
through the lovingkindness of the Most High he  
shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies :  
thy right hand shall find out those that hate  
thee.

9 Thou shalt make them as a fiery furnace in  
the time of thine anger. The Lord shall swallow  
them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour  
them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the  
earth, and their seed from among the children  
of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee : they  
imagined a device, which they are not able to  
perform.

12 For thou shalt make them turn their back,  
thou shalt make ready with thy bowstrings  
against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, O Lord, in thy strength :  
so will we sing and praise thy power.

## DAY 4.

## Evening Prayer.

## PSALM XXII.

**M**Y God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? *Why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring.*

2 O my God, I cry in the day-time, but thou answerest not; and in the night season, and am not silent.

3 But thou art holy, O thou that inhabitest the praises of Israel.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not ashamed.

6 But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people.

7 All they that see me laugh me to scorn; they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, *saying,*

8 Commit *thyself* unto the Lord: let him deliver him: let him rescue him, seeing he delighteth in him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of the womb: thou didst make me trust *when I was* upon my mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee from the womb: thou art my God since my mother bare me.

11 Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is none to help.

12 Many bulls have compassed me: strong bulls of Bashan have beset me round.

13 They gape upon me with their mouth, *as a* ravening and a roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint : my heart is like wax ; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd ; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws ; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For dogs have compassed me : the assembly of evil-doers have inclosed me ; they pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones ; they look and stare upon me ;

18 They part my garments among them, and upon my vesture do they cast lots.

19 But be not thou far off, O Lord : O thou my succor, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword ; my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lion's mouth ; yea, from the horns of the wild oxen thou hast answered me.

22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren : in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 Ye that fear the Lord, praise him ; all ye seed of Jacob, glorify him ; and stand in awe of him, all ye the seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted ; neither hath he hid his face from him ; but when he cried unto him, he heard.

25 Of thee cometh my praise in the great congregation : I will pay my vows before them that fear him.

26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied : they



shall praise the Lord that seek after him : let your heart live for ever.

27 All the ends of the earth shall remember and turn unto the Lord : and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

28 For the kingdom is the Lord's . and he is the ruler over the nations.

29 All the fat ones of the earth shall eat and worship : all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him, even he that cannot keep his soul alive.

30 A seed shall serve him ; it shall be told of the Lord unto the *next* generation.

31 They shall come and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done it.

### PSALM XXIII.

**T**HE Lord is my shepherd ; I shall not want.  
2 He maketh me to lie down in green pastures ; he leadeth me beside the still waters.

3 He restoreth my soul : he guideth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil ; for thou art with me : thy rod and thy staff, they comfort me.

5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies : thou hast anointed my head with oil ; my cup runneth over.

6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life : and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

## DAY 5.

## Morning Prayer.

## PSALM XXIV.

**T**HE earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord? and who shall stand in his holy place?

4 He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, and hath not sworn deceitfully.

5 He shall receive a blessing from the Lord, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek after him, that seek thy face, O *God of Jacob*.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors: and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory? the Lord strong and mighty, the Lord mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; yea, lift them up, ye everlasting doors: and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory? the Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory. [Selah

## PSALM XXV.

**U**NTO thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

2 O my God, in thee have I trusted, let me not be ashamed; let not mine enemies triumph over me.

3 Yea, none that wait on thee shall be ashamed; they shall be ashamed that deal treacherously without cause.

4 Show me thy ways, O Lord ; teach me thy paths.

5 Guide me in thy truth, and teach me ; for thou art the God of my salvation ; on thee do I wait all the day.

6 Remember, O Lord, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses ; for they have been ever of old.

7 Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions : according to thy lovingkindness remember thou me, for thy goodness' sake, O Lord.

8 Good and upright is the Lord : therefore will he instruct sinners in the way.

9 The meek will he guide in judgment : and the meek will he teach his way.

10 All the paths of the Lord are lovingkindness and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

11 For thy name's sake, O Lord, pardon mine iniquity, for it is great.

12 What man is he that feareth the Lord ? him shall he instruct in the way that he shall choose.

13 His soul shall dwell at ease ; and his seed shall inherit the land.

14 The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him ; and he will show them his covenant.

15 Mine eyes are ever toward the Lord ; for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

16 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me ; for I am desolate and afflicted.

17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged : O bring thou me out of my distresses.

18 Consider mine affliction and my travail ;  
and forgive all my sins.

19 Consider mine enemies, for they are many ;  
and they hate me with cruel hatred.

20 O keep my soul, and deliver me : let me  
not be ashamed, for I put my trust in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me,  
for I wait on thee.

22 Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his  
troubles.

### PSALM XXVI.

**J**UDGE me, O Lord, for I have walked in  
mine integrity : I have trusted also in the  
Lord without wavering.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me ; try  
my reins and my heart.

3 For thy lovingkindness is before mine eyes ;  
and I have walked in thy truth.

4 I have not sat with men of falsehood ;  
neither will I go in with dissemblers.

5 I hate the congregation of evildoers, and  
will not sit with the wicked.

6 I will wash mine hands in innocency ; so  
will I compass thine altar, O Lord :

7 That I may make the voice of thanksgiving  
to be heard, and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 Lord, I love the habitation of thy house,  
and the place where thy glory dwelleth.

9 Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my  
life with men of blood :

10 In whose hands is mischief, and their  
right hand is full of bribes.

11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integ-  
rity : redeem me, and be merciful unto me.

12 My foot standeth in an even place : in the congregations will I bless the Lord.

DAY 5.

*Evening Prayer.*

PSALM XXVII.

**T**HE Lord is my light and my salvation ; whom shall I fear ? The Lord is the strength of my life ; of whom shall I be afraid ?

2 When evil-doers came upon me to eat up my flesh, *even* mine adversaries and my foes, they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear : though war should rise against me, even then will I be confident.

4 One thing have I asked of the Lord, that will I seek after ; that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord, and to inquire in his temple.

5 For in the day of trouble he shall keep me secretly in his pavilion : in the covert of his tabernacle shall he hide me ; he shall lift me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me ; and I will offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy ; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the Lord.

7 Hear, O Lord, when I cry with my voice : have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 *When thou saidst*, Seek ye my face ; my heart said unto thee, thy face, Lord, will I seek.

9 Hide not thy face from me ; put not thy servant away in anger : thou hast been my help ; cast me not off, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

10 For my father and my mother have forsaken me, but the Lord will take me up.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord ; and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies.

12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine adversaries : for false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.

13 *I had fainted*, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living.

14 Wait on the Lord : be strong, and let thine heart take courage ; yea, wait thou on the Lord.

#### PSALM XXVIII.

UNTO thee, O Lord, will I call ; my rock, be not thou deaf unto me : lest, if thou be silent unto me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, when I lift up my hands toward thy holy oracle.

3 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity ; who speak peace with their neighbors, but mischief is in their hearts.

4 Give them according to their work, and according to the wickedness of their doings : give them after the operation of their hands ; render to them their desert.

5 Because they regard not the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands, He shall break them down and not build them up.

6 Blessed be the Lord, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The Lord is my strength and my shield ; my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped : therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth ; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The Lord is their strength, and he is a strong hold of salvation to his anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance : be their shepherd also, and bear them up for ever.

### PSALM XXIX.

**G**IVE unto the Lord, O ye sons of the mighty, give unto the Lord glory and strength.

2 Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name ; worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness.

3 The voice of the Lord is upon the waters : the God of glory thundereth, even the Lord upon many waters.

4 The voice of the Lord is powerful ; the voice of the Lord is full of majesty.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the cedars ; yea, the Lord breaketh in pieces the cedars of Lebanon.

6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf ; Lebanon and Sirion like a young wild-ox.

7 The voice of the Lord cleaveth the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness ; the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Kadesh.

9 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to calve, and strippeth the forests bare : and in his temple everything saith, Glory.

10 The Lord sat *as king* at the Flood ; yea, the Lord sitteth as king for ever.

11 The Lord will give strength unto his people; the Lord will bless his people with peace.

DAY 6. Morning Prayer.

PSALM XXX.

**I** WILL extol thee, O Lord; for thou hast raised me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me.

2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me.

3 O Lord, thou hast brought up my soul from Sheol: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit.

4 Sing praise unto the Lord, O ye saints of his, and give thanks to his holy memorial name.

5 For his anger is but for a moment; his favor is for a life time; weeping may tarry for the night, but joy *cometh* in the morning.

6 As for me, I said in my prosperity, I shall never be moved.

7 Thou, Lord, of thy favor hadst made my mountain to stand strong: thou didst hide thy face; I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O Lord; and unto the Lord I made supplication:

9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit? shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me: Lord, be thou my helper.

11 Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing; thou hast loosed my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness:



12 To the end that *my* glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O Lord my God, I will give thanks unto thee forever.

PSALM XXXI.

**I**N thee, O Lord, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed; deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear unto me; deliver me speedily: be thou to me a strong rock, an house of defence to save me.

3 For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me and guide me.

4 Pluck me out of the net that they have laid privily for me; for thou art my stronghold.

5 Into thine hand I commend my spirit; thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of truth.

6 I hate them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the Lord.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast seen my affliction; thou hast known my soul in adversities:

8 And thou hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy; thou hast set my feet in a large place.

9 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in distress: mine eye wasteth away with grief, *yea*, my soul and my body.

10 For my life is spent with sorrow, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are wasted away.

11 Because of all mine adversaries I am become a reproach, *yea*, unto my neighbours exceedingly, and a fear to mine acquaintance; they that did see me without fled from me.

12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind :  
I am like a broken vessel.

13 For I have heard the defaming of many,  
terror on every side : while they took counsel  
together against me, they devised to take away  
my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O Lord : I said,  
Thou art my God.

15 My times are in thy hand : deliver me  
from the hand of mine enemies, and from them  
that persecute me.

16 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant :  
save me in thy lovingkindness.

17 Let me not be ashamed, O Lord ; for I  
have called upon thee : let the wicked be  
ashamed, let them be silent in Sheol.

18 Let the lying lips be dumb ; which speak  
against the righteous insolently, with pride and  
contempt.

19 Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou  
hast laid up for them that fear thee, which thou  
hast wrought for them that put their trust in  
thee, before the sons of men !

20 In the covert of thy presence shalt thou  
hide them from the plottings of man : thou shalt  
keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife  
of tongues.

21 Blessed be the Lord : for he hath showed  
me his marvellous lovingkindness in a strong  
city.

22 As for me, I said in my haste, I am cut  
off from before thine eyes : nevertheless thou  
hearest the voice of my supplications when I  
cried unto thee.

23 O love the Lord, all ye his saints : the Lord preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

24 Be strong, and let your heart take courage, all ye that hope in the Lord.

DAY 6.

Ebening Prayer.

PSALM XXXII.

**B**LESSED is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me : my moisture was changed *as* with the drought of summer. [Selah

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid : I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord ; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. [Selah

6 For this let every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found : surely when the great waters overflow they shall not reach unto him.

7 Thou art my hiding place ; thou wilt preserve me from trouble ; thou wilt compass me about with songs of deliverance. [Selah

8 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go : I will counsel thee with mine eye upon thee.

9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding : whose trappings

must be bit and bridle to hold them in, *else* they will not come near unto thee.

10 Many sorrows shall be to the wicked : but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about.

11 Be glad in the Lord, and rejoice, ye righteous : and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart.

### PSALM XXXIII.

**R**EJOICE in the Lord, O ye righteous : praise is comely for the upright.

2 Give thanks unto the Lord with harp : sing praises unto him with the psaltery of ten strings.

3 Sing unto him a new song : play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For the word of the Lord is right ; and all his work is *done* in faithfulness.

5 He loveth righteousness and justice : the earth is full of the lovingkindness of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made ; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap : he layeth up the deeps in store-houses.

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord : let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

9 For he spake, and it was done ; he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the nations to nought : he maketh the thoughts of the peoples to be of none effect.

11 The counsel of the Lord standeth fast for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations.

12 Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord ; the people whom he hath chosen for his own inheritance.

13 The Lord looketh from heaven ; he beareth holdeth all the sons of men ;

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh forth upon all the inhabitants of the earth ;

15 He that fashioneth the hearts of them all that considereth all their works.

16 There is no king saved by the multitude of a host : a mighty man is not delivered by great strength.

17 A horse is a vain thing for safety : neither shall he deliver any by his great power.

18 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy ;

19 To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

20 Our soul hath waited for the Lord : he is our help and our shield.

21 For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his holy name.

22 Let thy mercy, O Lord, be upon us, according as we have hoped in thee.

#### PSALM XXXIV.

**I** WILL bless the Lord at all times : his praise shall continually be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast in the Lord : the meek shall hear thereof, and be glad.

3 O magnify the Lord with me, and let us exalt his name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he answered me, and delivered me from all my fears.

5 They looked unto him, and were lightened :  
and their faces shall never be confounded.

6 This poor man cried, and the Lord heard  
him, and saved him out of all his troubles.

7 The angel of the Lord encampeth round  
about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

8 O taste and see that the Lord is good :  
blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O fear the Lord, ye his saints : for there is  
no want to them that fear him.

10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger :  
but they that seek the Lord shall not want any  
good thing.

11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me : I  
will teach you the fear of the Lord.

12 What man is he that desireth life, and  
loveth *many* days, that he may see good ?

13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips  
from speaking guile.

14 Depart from evil, and do good ; seek peace  
and pursue it.

15 The eyes of the Lord are toward the  
righteous, and his ears are *open* unto their cry.

16 The face of the Lord is against them that  
do evil, to cut off the remembrance of them from  
the earth.

17 *The righteous* cried, and the Lord heard,  
and delivered them out of all their troubles.

18 The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a  
broken heart, and saveth such as are of a contrite  
spirit.

19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous :  
but the Lord delivereth him out of them all.

20 He keepeth all his bones : not one of them is broken.

21 Evil shall slay the wicked : and they that hate the righteous shall be condemned.

22 The Lord redeemeth the soul of his servants : and none of them that trust in him shall be condemned.

DAY 7.

Morning Prayer.

PSALM XXXV.

**S**TRIVE thou, O Lord, with them that strive with me : fight thou against them that fight against me.

2 Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that pursue me : say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be ashamed and brought to dishonor that seek after my soul : let them be turned back and confounded that devise my hurt.

5 Let them be as chaff before the wind, and the angel of the Lord driving *them* on.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery, and the angel of the Lord pursuing them.

7 For without cause have they hid for me their net *in* a pit, without cause have they digged *a pit* for my soul.

8 Let destruction come upon him at unawares and let his net that he hath hid catch himself with destruction let him fall therein.

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the Lord it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, who deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him ?

11 Unrighteous witnesses rise up ; they ask me of things that I know not.

12 They reward me evil for good, *to* the bereaving of my soul.

13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth : I afflicted my soul with fasting ; and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I behaved myself as though it had been my friend or my brother : I bowed down mourning, as one that bewaileth his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together : the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew *it* not ; they did tear me, and ceased not :

16 Like the profane mockers in feasts, they gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look on ? Rescue my soul from their destructions, my darling from the lions.

18 I will give thee thanks in the great congregation : I will praise thee among much people.

19 Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me : neither let them wink with the eye that hate me without a cause.

20 For they speak not peace : but they devise deceitful words against them that are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they opened their mouth wide against me ; they said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen it.



22 Thou hast seen it, O Lord ; keep not silence : O Lord, be not far from me.

23 Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, *even* unto my cause, my God and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness ; and let them not rejoice over me.

25 Let them not say in their heart, Aha, so would we have it : let them not say, We have swallowed him up.

26 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that rejoice at mine hurt : let them be clothed with shame and dishonor that magnify themselves against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favor my righteous cause : yea, let them say continually, the Lord be magnified, who hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall talk of thy righteousness, *and* of thy praise all the day long.

#### PSALM XXXVI.

**T**HE transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own eyes, that his iniquity shall not be found out and be hated.

3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and deceit : he hath left off to be wise *and* to do good.

4 He deviseth iniquity upon his bed ; he setteth himself in a way that is not good ; he abhorreth not evil.

5 Thy lovingkindness, O Lord, is in the heavens; thy faithfulness *reacheth* unto the skies.

6 Thy righteousness is like the mountains of God; thy judgments are a great deep: O Lord, thou preservest man and beast.

7 How precious is thy lovingkindness, O God! and the children of men take refuge under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures.

9 For with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked drive me away.

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are thrust down, and shall not be able to rise.

DAY 7.                    Evening Prayer.

PSALM XXXVII.

**F**RET not thyself because of evil-doers, neither be thou envious against them that work unrighteousness.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

3 Trust in the Lord and do good; dwell in the land, and feed on *his* faithfulness.

4 Delight thyself also in the Lord; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord ; trust also in him, and he shall bring it to pass.

6 And he shall make thy righteousness to go forth as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday.

7 Rest in the Lord, and wait patiently for him : fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath : fret not thyself, *it tendeth* only to evil-doing.

9 For evil-doers shall be cut off : but those that wait upon the Lord, they shall inherit the land.

10 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be : yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and he shall not be.

11 But the meek shall inherit the land ; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh at him : for he seeth that his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow ; to cast down the poor and needy, to slay such as be upright in the way :

15 Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.

16 Better is a little that the righteous hath than'the abundance of many wicked.

17 For the arms of the wicked shall be broken ; but the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the days of the perfect; and their inheritance shall be for ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the time of evil: and in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; in smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous dealeth graciously, and giveth.

22 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the land; and they that be cursed of him shall be cut off.

23 A man's goings are established of the Lord; and he delighteth in his way.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging *their* bread.

26 All the day long he dealeth graciously, and lendeth; and his seed is blessed.

27 Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 The mouth of the righteous talketh of wisdom, and his tongue speaketh judgment.

31 The law of his God is in his heart ; none of his steps shall slide.

32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The Lord will not leave him in his hand, nor condemn him when he is judged.

34 Wait on the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land : when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it.

35 I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green tree in its native soil.

36 But one passed by, and, lo, he was not : yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright : for there is a happy end to the man of peace.

38 As for transgressors, they shall be destroyed together ; the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord ; He is their strong hold in the time of trouble.

40 And the Lord helpeth them, and rescueth them ; he rescueth them from the wicked, and saveth them, because they have taken refuge in him.

DAY 8.

Morning Prayer.

PSALM XXXVIII.

**O** LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath : neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no soundness in my flesh because of thine indignation ; neither is there any health in my bones because of my sin.

4 For mine iniquities are gone over mine head :  
as a heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink and are corrupt, because  
of my foolishness.

6 I am pained and bowed down greatly ; I go  
mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with burning ; and  
there is no soundness in my flesh.

8 I am faint and sore bruised : I have groaned  
by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire is before thee ; and my  
groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart throbberh, my strength faileth  
me : as for the light of mine eyes, it also is gone  
from me.

11 My lovers and my friends stand aloof from  
my plague ; and my kinsmen stand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life lay snares  
*for me* ; and they that seek my hurt speak mis-  
chievous things, and imagine deceits all the day  
long.

13 But I, as a deaf man, hear not ; and I am  
as a dumb man that openeth not his mouth.

14 Yea, I am as a man that heareth not, and  
in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, do I hope : thou wilt  
answer, O Lord my God.

16 For I said, lest they rejoice over me :  
when my foot slippeth, they magnify themselves  
against me.

17 For I am ready to fall, and my sorrow is  
continually before me.

18 For I will declare mine iniquity ; I will  
be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies are lively, *and* are strong : and they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also that render evil for good are adversaries unto me, because I follow the thing that is good.

21 Forsake me not, O Lord : O my God, be not far from me.

22 Make haste to help me, O Lord my salvation.

### PSALM XXXIX.

**I** SAID, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue : I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me.

2 I was dumb with silence, I held my peace even from good ; and my sorrow was stirred.

3 My heart was hot within me ; while I was musing the fire kindled ; *Then* spake I with my tongue :

4 Lord, make me to know my end, and the measure of my days, what it is ; let me know how frail I am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my days as handbreadths ; and mine age is as nothing before thee : surely every man at his best estate is altogether vanity. [Selah]

6 Surely every man walketh in a vain show ; surely they are disquieted in vain : he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now, Lord, what wait I for ? my hope is in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions : make me not the reproach of the foolish.

9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth ; because thou didst it.

10 Remove thy stroke away from me : I am consumed by the blow of thine hand.

11 When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a moth : surely every man is vanity. [Selah

12 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and give ear unto my cry ; hold not thy peace at my tears : for I am a stranger with thee, a sojourner, as all my fathers were.

13 O spare me, that I **may** recover strength, before I go hence, and **be no more**.

#### PSALM XL

**I** WAITED patiently for the Lord ; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

2 He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay ; and he set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God : many shall see it, and fear, and shall trust in the Lord.

4 Blessed is the man that maketh the Lord his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

5 Many, O Lord my God, are the wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward : they cannot be set in order unto thee ; if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered.

6 Sacrifice and offering thou hast no delight in ; mine ears hast thou opened : burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required.



7 Then said I, Lo, I am come : in the roll of the book it is written of me :

8 I delight to do thy will, O my God ; yea, thy law is within my heart.

9 I have published righteousness in the great congregation ; lo, I will not refrain my lips, O Lord, thou knowest.

10 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart ; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation : I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation.

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Lord : let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about, mine iniquities have overtaken me, so that I am not able to look up ; they are more than the hairs of mine head, and my heart hath failed me.

13 Be pleased, O Lord, to deliver me : make haste to help me, O Lord.

14 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it : let them be turned backward and brought to dishonor that delight in my hurt.

15 Let them be desolate by reason of their shame, that say unto me, Aha, Aha.

16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee : let such as love thy salvation say continually, the Lord be magnified.

17 But I am poor and needy ; yet the Lord thinketh upon me : thou art my help and my deliverer ; make no tarrying, O my God.

DAY 8.

Evening Prayer.

## PSALM XLI.

**B**LESSED is he that considereth the poor :  
the Lord will deliver him in the day of  
evil.

2 The Lord will preserve him, and keep him  
alive, and he shall be blessed upon the earth ;  
and deliver not thou him unto the will of his  
enemies.

3 The Lord will support him upon the couch  
of languishing : thou makest all his bed in his  
sickness.

4 I said, O Lord, have mercy upon me : heal  
my soul ; for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil against me, *saying*,  
when shall he die, and his name perish ?

6 And if he come to see *me*, he speaketh  
falsehood ; his heart gathereth iniquity to itself :  
when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me whisper together against  
me : against me do they devise my hurt.

8 An evil disease, *say they*, cleaveth fast unto  
him : and now that he lieth he shall rise up  
no more.

9 Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I  
trusted, who did eat of my bread, hath lifted up  
his heel against me.

10 But thou, O Lord, have mercy upon me,  
and raise me up, that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou delightest in me,  
because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine  
integrity, and settest me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the Lord, the God of Israel from everlasting and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen.

PSALM XLII.

**A**S the hart panteth after the water brooks so panteth my soul after thee, O God.

2 My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God : when shall I come and appear before God ?

3 My tears have been my meat day and night while they continually say unto me, Where is thy God ?

4 These things I remember, and pour out my soul within me, how I went with the throng and led them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, a multitude keeping holyday.

5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul ? and *why* art thou disquieted within me ? Hope thou in God : for I shall yet praise him *for* the help of his countenance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me : Therefore do I remember thee from the land of Jordan, and the Hermons, from the hill Mizar.

7 Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts : all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

8 *Yet* the Lord will command his lovingkindness in the day-time, and in the night his song shall be with me, *even* a prayer unto the God of my life.

9 I will say unto God my rock, why hast thou forgotten me ? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy ?

10 As with a sword in my bones, mine adversaries reproach me ; while they continually say unto me, Where is thy God ?

11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul ? and why art thou disquieted within me ? Hope thou in God : for I shall yet praise him, *who is* the help of my countenance, and my God.

## PSALM XLIII.

**J**UDGE me, O God, and plead my cause against an ungodly nation : O deliver me from the deceitful and unjust man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength ; why hast thou cast me off ? Why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy ?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth ; let them lead me : let them bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy : and upon the harp will I praise thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul ? and why art thou disquieted within me ? Hope thou in God : for I shall yet praise him, *who is* the help of my countenance, and my God.

DAY 9.

Morning Prayer.

## PSALM XLIV.

**W**E have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the days of old.

2 Thou didst drive out the nations with thy hand, but them thou didst plant ; thou didst afflict the peoples, but them thou didst spread abroad.

3 For they gat not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them : but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favor unto them.

4 Thou art my King, O God : command deliverance for Jacob.

5 Through thee will we push down our adversaries : through thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

6 For I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our adversaries, and hast put them to shame that hate us.

8 In God have we made our boast all the day long, and we will give thanks unto thy name for ever. [Selah]

9 But now thou hast cast *us* off, and brought us to dishonor ; and goest not forth with our hosts.

10 Thou makest us to turn back from the adversary : and they who hate us spoil for themselves.

11 Thou hast given us like sheep *appointed* for meat ; and hast scattered us among the nations.

12 Thou sellest thy people for nought, and hast not increased *thy wealth* by their price.

13 Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbors, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.

14 Thou makest us a byword among the nations, a shaking of the head among the peoples.

15 All the day long is my dishonor before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me.

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth ; by reason of the enemy and the avenger.

17 All this is come upon us , yet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.

18 Our heart is not turned back, neither have our steps declined from thy way ;

19 That thou hast sore broken us in the place of jackals, and covered us with the shadow of death.

20 If we have forgotten the name of our God, or spread forth our hands to a strange god ;

21 Shall not God search this out ? For he knoweth the secrets of the heart.

22 Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long ; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.

23 Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord ? Arise, cast us not off for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and forgettest our affliction and our oppression ?

25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust : our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

26 Rise up for our help, and redeem us for thy lovingkindness' sake.

#### PSALM XLV.

**M**Y heart overfloweth with a goodly matter : I speak the things which I have made touching the king : my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

2 Thou art fairer than the children of men ; grace is poured into thy lips : therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.

3 Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O mighty one, thy glory and thy majesty.

4 And in thy majesty ride on prosperously because of truth and meekness *and* righteousness : and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrows are sharp ; the peoples fall under thee ; *they are* in the heart of the king's enemies.

6 Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever : a sceptre of equity is the sceptre of thy kingdom.

7 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated wickedness : therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

8 All thy garments *smell of* myrrh, and aloes, *and* cassia ; out of ivory palaces stringed instruments have made thee glad.

9 Kings' daughters are among thy honorable women : at thy right hand doth stand the queen in gold of Ophir.

10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear ; forget also thine own people, and thy father's house ;

11 So shall the king desire thy beauty : for he is thy Lord ; and worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tyre *shall be there* with a gift ; even the rich among the people shall intreat thy favor.

13 The king's daughter within *the palace* is all glorious : her clothing is inwrought with gold.

14 She shall be led unto the king in brodered work : the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be led : they shall enter into the king's palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, whom thou shalt make princes in all the earth.

17 I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations : therefore shall the peoples give thee thanks for ever and ever.

### PSALM XLVI.

**G**OD is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not fear, though the earth do change, and though the mountains be moved in the heart of the seas ;

3 Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. [Selah

4 There is a river, the streams whereof make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the Most High.

5 God is in the midst of her ; she shall not be moved : God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The nations raged, the kingdoms were moved : he uttered his voice, the earth melted.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us ; the God of Jacob is our refuge. [Selah

8 Come, behold the works of the Lord, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth ; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder ; he burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still, and know that I am God : I will be exalted among the nations, I will be exalted in the earth.



11 The Lord of hosts is with us ; the God of Jacob is our refuge. [Selah

DAY 9.

*Ebening Prayer.*

PSALM XLVII.

**O** CLAP your hands, all ye peoples ; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

2 For the Lord Most High is terrible ; he is a great King over all the earth. .

3 He shall subdue the peoples under us, and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our inheritance for us, the glory of Jacob whom he loved. [Selah

5 God is gone up with a shout, the Lord with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises : sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

7 For God is the King of all the earth : sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the nations : God sitteth upon his holy throne.

9 The princes of the peoples are gathered together *to be* the people of the God of Abraham : for the shields of the earth belong unto God ; he is greatly exalted.

PSALM XLVIII.

**G**REAT is the Lord, and highly to be praised, in the city of our God, in his holy mountain.

2 Beautiful in elevation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, *on* the sides of the north, the city of the great King.

3 God hath made himself known in her palaces for a refuge.

4 For, lo, the kings assembled themselves, they passed by together.

5 They saw it, then were they amazed ; they were dismayed, they hasted away.

6 Trembling took hold of them there ; pain, as a woman in travail.

7 With the east wind thou breakest the ships of Tarshish.

8 As we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the Lord of hosts, in the city of our God : God will establish it forever. [Selah

9 We have thought on thy lovingkindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

10 As is thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth : thy right hand is full of righteousness.

11 Let mount Zion be glad, let the daughters of Judah rejoice, because of thy judgments.

12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her : count the towers thereof.

13 Mark ye well her bulwarks, consider her palaces ; that ye may tell it to the generation following.

14 For this God is our God for ever and ever : he will be our guide *even* unto death.

#### PSALM XLIX.

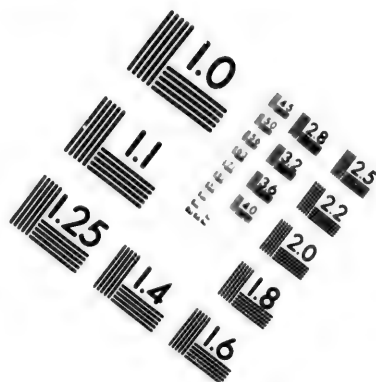
**H**EAR this, all ye peoples ; give ear all ye inhabitants of the world :

2 Both low and high, rich and poor together.

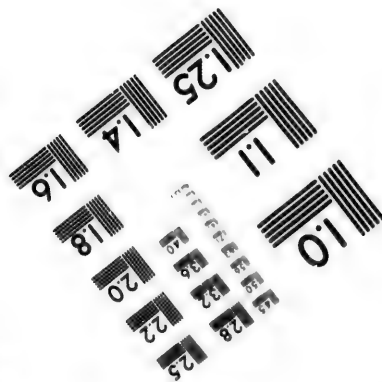
3 My mouth shall speak wisdom ; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding

4 I will incline mine ear to a parable : I will open my dark saying upon the harp.





6"



# Photographic Sciences Corporation

**23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, Pa. 14580  
(716) 872-4503**



5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, when iniquity at my heels compasseth me about ?

6 They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches ;

7 None of *them* can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him :

8 (For the redemption of their life is costly, and it faileth.)

9 That he should still live alway, that he should not see corruption.

10 For he seeth that wise men die, the fool and the brutish alike perish, and leave their wealth to others.

11 Their inward thought is, *that* their houses *shall continue* for ever, *and* their dwelling places to all generations ; they call their lands after their own names.

12 But man being in honor abideth not : he is like the beasts that perish.

13 This their way is their folly : yet after them men approve their sayings. [Selah

14 They are appointed as a flock for Sheol ; death shall be their shepherd : and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning ; and their beauty shall be for Sheol to consume, that there be no habitation for it.

15 But God will redeem my soul from the power of Sheol, for he shall receive me. [Selah

16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased :

17 For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away ; his glory shall not descend after him.

18 Though while he lived he blessed his soul, and men praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.

19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers ; they shall never see the light.

20 Man that is in honor, and understandeth not, is like the beasts that perish.

DAY 10.      Morning Prayer.

PSALM L.

**G**OD, *even* God, the Lord, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God hath shined forth.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence : a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

4 He shall call to the heavens above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people :

5 Gather my saints together unto me ; those that have made a covenant with-me by sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness ; for God is judge himself. [Selah

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak ; O Israel, and I will testify unto thee : I am God, *even* thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices ; and thy burnt offerings are continually before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thy house, nor he-goats out of thy folds.

10 For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls of the mountains :  
and the wild beasts of the field are mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee ;  
for the world is mine, and the fulness thereof.

13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the  
blood of goats ?

14 Offer unto God the sacrifice of thanks-  
giving ; and pay thy vows unto the Most High :

15 And call upon me in the day of trouble ; I  
will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith, what hast  
thou to do to declare my statutes, and that thou  
hast taken my covenant in thy mouth ?

17 Seeing thou hatest instruction, and castest  
my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, thou con-  
sentedst with him, and hast been partaker with  
adulterers.

19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy  
tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou sittest and speakest against thy  
brother ; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.

21 These things hast thou done, and I kept  
silence ; thou thoughtest that I was altogether  
such an one as thyself : *but* I will reprove thee,  
and set *them* in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that forget God,  
lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to  
deliver :

23 Whoso offereth the sacrifice of thanks-  
giving glorifieth me ; and to him that ordereth  
his conversation *aright* will I show the salvation  
of God.



## PSALM LI.

**H**AVE mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according to the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

2 Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me.

4 Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done that which is evil in thy sight: that thou mayest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest.

5 Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

7 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice.

9 Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.

10 Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation: and uphold me with a willing spirit.

13 Then will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation; *and* my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.

15 O Lord, open thou my lips ; and my mouth shall show forth thy praise.

16 For thou delightest not in sacrifice ; else would I give it : thou hast no pleasure in burnt offering.

17 The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit : a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion : build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou delight in the sacrifices of righteousness, in burnt offering and whole burnt offering : then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

### PSALM LII.

**W**HY boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man ? the mercy of God *endureth* continually.

2 Thy tongue deviseth very wickedness ; like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good : and lying rather than to speak righteousness. [Selah]

4 Thou lovest all devouring words, O thou deceitful tongue.

5 God shall likewise destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee up, and pluck thee out of thy tent, and root thee out of the land of the living. [Selah]

6 The righteous also shall see *it*, and fear, and shall laugh at him, *saying*,

7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength ; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

8 But as for me, I am like a green olive tree in the house of God : I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will give thee thanks for ever, because thou hast done it : and I will hope in thy name, for it is good, in the presence of thy saints.

DAY 10.

*Ebening Prayer.*

PSALM LIII.

**T**HE fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity ; there is none that doeth good.

2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did seek after God.

3 Every one of them is gone back ; they are together become filthy ; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge ? Who eat up my people *as* they eat bread, and call not upon God.

5 There were they in great fear, where no fear was : for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee ; thou hast put them to shame, because God hath rejected them.

6 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion ! when God bringeth back the captivity of his people, then shall Jacob rejoice, *and* Israel shall be glad.

PSALM LIV.

**S**AVE me, O God, by thy name, and judge me in thy might.

2 Hear my prayer, O God ; give ear to the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me, and violent men have sought after my soul : they have not set God before them. [Selah

4 Behold, God is mine helper : the Lord is of them that uphold my soul.

5 He shall requite the evil unto mine enemies : destroy thou them in thy truth.

6 With a freewill offering will I sacrifice unto thee : I will give thanks unto thy name, O Lord, for it is good.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble ; and mine eye hath seen *my desire* upon mine enemies.

#### PSALM LV.

**G**IVE ear to my prayer, O God : and hide not thyself from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and answer me : I am restless in my complaint, and moan ;

3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked ; for they cast iniquity upon me, and in anger they persecute me.

4 My heart is sore pained within me : and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove ! then would I fly away, and be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I wander far off, I would lodge in the wilderness. [Selah

8 I would haste me to a shelter from the stormy wind and tempest.

9 Destroy, O Lord, *and* divide their tongue : for I have seen violence and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof : iniquity also and mischief are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is in the midst thereof : oppression and guile depart not from her streets.

12 For it was not an enemy that reproached me ; then I could have borne it : neither was it he that hated me that did magnify himself against me : then I would have hid myself from him :

13 But it was thou, a man mine equal, my companion, and my familiar friend.

14 We took sweet counsel together, we walked in the house of God with the throng.

15 Let death come suddenly upon them, let them go down alive into the pit : for wickedness is in their dwelling, in the midst of them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God ; and the Lord shall save me.

17 Evening, and morning, and at noonday, will I complain, and moan : and he shall hear my voice.

18 He hath redeemed my soul in peace from the battle that was against me : for they were many *that strove* with me.

19 God shall hear, and answer them, even he that abideth of old, [Selah] *the men* who have no changes, and who fear not God.

20 He hath put forth his hands against such as were at peace with him : he hath profaned his covenant.

21 His mouth was smooth as butter, but his heart was war : his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.

22 Cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall sustain thee : he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction : bloodthirsty and deceitful men shall not live out half their days ; but I will trust in thee.

DAY 11.

Morning Prayer.

PSALM LVI.

**B**E merciful unto me, O God ; for man would swallow me up : all the day long he fighting oppresseth me.

2 Mine enemies would swallow me up all the day long : for they be many that fight proudly against me.

3 What time I am afraid, I will put my trust in thee.

4 In God, (I will praise his word) : in God have I put my trust, I will not be afraid ; What can flesh do unto me ?

5 All the day long they wrest my words : all their thoughts are against me for evil.

6 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, even as they have waited for my soul.

7 Shall they escape by iniquity ? In anger cast down the peoples, O God.

8 Thou numberest my wanderings : put thou my tears into thy bottle ; are they not in thy book ?

9 Then shall mine enemies turn back in the day that I call : this I know, that God is for me.

10 In Jehovah, (I will praise his word), in the Lord will I praise *his* word.

11 In God have I put my trust, I will not be afraid? What can man do unto me?

12 Thy vows are upon me, O God: I will render thank offerings unto thee.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death: *hast thou not delivered* my feet from falling? that I may walk before God in the light of the living.

### PSALM LVII,

**B**E merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me; for my soul taketh refuge in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I take refuge, until *these* calamities be overpast.

2 I will cry unto God Most High; unto God that performeth *all things* for me.

3 He shall send from heaven, and save me, *when* he that would swallow me up reproacheth, [Selah] God shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul is among lions; I lie among them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; *let* thy glory *be* above all the earth.

6 They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me; they are fallen into, the midst thereof themselves. [Selah]

7 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises.

8 Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake right early.

9 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the peoples : I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

10 For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the skies.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens ; *let thy glory be above all the earth.*

### PSALM LVIII.

**D**O ye indeed in silence speak righteousness ?  
Do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men ?

2 Nay, in heart ye work wickedness ; ye weigh out the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 The wicked are estranged from the womb : they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

4 Their poison is like the poison of a serpent : *they are* like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear.

5 Which hearkeneth not to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth : break out the great teeth of the young lions, O Lord.

7 Let them melt away as water that runneth apace : when he aimeth his arrows, let them be as though they were cut off.

8 *Let them be* as a snail which melteth and passeth away : *like* the untimely birth of a woman, that hath not seen the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away with a whirlwind, the green and the burning alike.



10 The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance : he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

11 So that men shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous : verily there is a God that judgeth in the earth.

DAY 11.      Evening Prayer.

PSALM LIX.

**D**ELIVER me from mine enemies, O my God : set me on high from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from the bloodthirsty men.

3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul ; the mighty gather themselves together against me : not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault ; awake thou to help me, and behold.

5 Even thou, O Lord. God of hosts, the God of Israel, arise to visit all the heathen : be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. [Selah

6 They return at evening, they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth ; swords are in their lips : for who, *say they* ; doth hear ?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt laugh at them ; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

9 Because of his strength, I will wait upon thee : for God is my high tower.

10 My God with his lovingkindness shall meet me : God shall let me see *my desire* upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget : scatter them by thy power, and bring them down, O Lord our shield.

12 *For* the sin of their mouth, *and* the words of their lips, let them even be taken in their pride, and for cursing and lying which they speak.

13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they be no more : and let them know that God ruleth in Jacob, unto the ends of the earth. [Selah

14 And at evening let them return, let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

15 They shall wander up and down for meat, and tarry all night if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy strength ; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning : for thou hast been my high tower, and a refuge in the day of my distress.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing praises : for God is my high tower, the God of my mercy.

#### PSALM LX.

**O** GOD, thou hast cast us off, thou hast broken us down ; thou hast been angry ; O restore us again.

2 Thou hast made the land to tremble ; thou hast rent it : heal the breaches thereof ; for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast showed thy people hard things : thou hast made us to drink the wine of staggering.

4 Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, that it may be displayed because of the truth. [Selah

5 That thy beloved may be delivered, save with thy right hand, and answer us.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will exult: I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine; Ephraim also is the defence of mine head; Judah is my sceptre.

8 Moab is my washpot; upon Edom will I cast my shoe; Philistia, shout thou because of me.

9 Who will bring me into the strong city? Who hath led me unto Edom?

10 Hast not thou, O God, cast us off? and thou goest not forth, O God, with our hosts.

11 Give us help against the adversary: for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our adversaries.

#### PSALM LXI.

**H**EAR my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.

2 From the end of the earth will I call unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock that is higher than I.

3 For thou hast been a refuge for me, a strong tower from the enemy.

4 I will dwell in thy tabernacle for ever: I will take refuge in the covert of thy wings.

[Selah

5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows ; thou hast given *me* the heritage of those that fear thy name.

6 Thou wilt prolong the king's life: his years shall be as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever : O prepare lovingkindness and truth, that they may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

DAY 12.

Morning Prayer.

PSALM LXII.

**M**Y soul waiteth in silence for God only ; from him *cometh* my salvation.

2 He only is my rock and my salvation : *he* is my high tower ; I shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye set upon a man, that ye may slay *him*, all of you, like a leaning wall, like a tottering fence ?

4 They only consult to thrust him down from his dignity ; they delight in lies ; they bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly. [Selah

5 My soul, wait in silence for God only ; for my expectation is from him.

6 He only is my rock and my salvation ; *he* is my high tower ; I shall not be moved.

7 With God is my salvation and my glory : the rock of my strength, and my refuge, is in God.

8 Trust in him at all times, ye people ; pour out your heart before him : God is a refuge for us. [Selah

9 Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie : in the balances they will go up ; they are together lighter than vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery . if riches increase, set not your heart *thereon*.

11 God hath spoken once, twice have I heard this ; that power belongeth unto God :

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy : for thou renderest to every man according to his work.

### PSALM LXIII.

**O** GOD, thou art my God ; earnestly will I seek thee : my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee, in a dry and weary land, where no water is.

2 So have I looked upon thee in the sanctuary, to see thy power and thy glory.

3 For thy lovingkindness is better than life ; my lips shall praise thee.

4 So will I bless thee while I live : I will lift up my hands in thy name.

5 My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness ; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips ;

6 When I remember thee upon my bed, *and* meditate on thee in the night watches.

7 For thou hast been my help, and in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

8 My soul followeth hard after thee : thy right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those that seek my soul, to destroy it, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

10 They shall be given over to the power of the sword ; they shall be a portion for foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God : every one that sweareth by him shall glory ; for the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

#### PSALM LXIV.

**H**EAR my voice, O God, in my complaint :  
preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the secret counsel of evil-doers ; from the tumult of the workers of iniquity :

3 Who have whet their tongue like a sword, and have aimed their arrows, even bitter words :

4 That, they may shoot in secret places at the perfect : suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

5 They encourage themselves in an evil purpose ; they commune of laying snares privily ; they say, Who shall see them ?

6 They search out iniquities ; We have accomplished, *say they*, a diligent search : and the inward thought of every one, and the heart, is deep.

7 But God shall shoot at them ; with an arrow suddenly shall they be wounded.

8 So they shall be made to stumble, their own tongue being against them : all that see them shall wag the head.

9 And all men shall fear ; and they shall declare the work of God, and shall wisely consider of his doing.

10 The righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and shall trust in him ; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

DAY 12.

Evening Prayer.

PSALM LXV.

**P**RAISE waiteth for thee, O God, in Zion :  
and unto thee shall the vow be performed.

2 O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee shall  
all flesh come.

3 Iniquities prevail against me : as for our  
transgressions, thou shalt forgive them.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and  
causest to approach *unto thee*, that he may dwell  
in thy courts : we shall be satisfied with the  
goodness of thy house, thy holy temple.

5 By terrible things thou wilt answer us in  
righteousness, O God of our salvation : thou that  
art the confidence of all the ends of the earth,  
and of them that are afar off upon the sea :

6 Who by his strength setteth fast the moun-  
tains ; being girded about with might :

7 Who stilleth the roaring of the seas, the  
roaring of their waves, and the tumult of the  
peoples.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts  
are afraid at thy tokens : thou makest the out-  
goings of the morning and evening to rejoice.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it,  
thou greatly enrichest it ; the river of God is full  
of water : thou providest them corn, when thou  
hast so prepared the earth.

10 Thou waterest her furrows abundantly ;  
thou settlest the ridges thereof : thou makest it  
soft with showers ; thou blessest the springing  
thereof.

11 Thou crownest the year with thy good-  
ness ; and thy paths drop fatness.

12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness : and the hills are girded with joy.

13 The pastures are clothed with flocks ; the valleys also are covered over with corn ; they shout for joy, they also sing.

PSALM LXVI.

**M**AKE a joyful noise unto God, all the earth :  
2 Sing forth the glory of his name : make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, how terrible are thy works ! through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies submit themselves unto thee.

4 All the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee ; they shall sing to thy name.

5 Come, and see the works of God ; *he is* terrible in his doing toward the children of men.

6 He turned the sea into dry land : they went through the river on foot : there did we rejoice in him.

7 He ruleth by his might for ever ; his eyes observe the nations ; let not the rebellious exalt themselves.

8 O bless our God, ye peoples, and make the voice of his praise to be heard :

9 Who holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved.

10 For thou, O God, hast proved us : thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

11 Thou broughtest us into the net ; thou layedst a sore burden upon our loins.

12 Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads ; we went through fire and through water ; but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.



13 I will come into thy house with burnt offerings, I will pay thee my vows,

14 Which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in distress.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt offerings of fatlings, with the incense of rams; I will offer bullocks with goats. [Selah.

16 Come, and hear, all ye that fear God, and I will declare what he hath done for my soul.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.

18 If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear :

19 But verily God hath heard; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 Blessed be God, who hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

### PSALM LXVII.

**G**OD be merciful unto us, and bless us, *and* cause his face to shine upon us ;

2 That thy way may be known upon earth, thy salvation among all nations.

3 Let the peoples praise thee, O God ; let all the peoples praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad and sing for joy : for thou shalt judge the peoples with equity, and govern the nations upon earth. [Selah

5 Let the peoples praise thee, O God : let all the peoples praise thee.

6 The earth hath yielded her increase : God, even our own God, shall bless us.

7 God shall bless us ; and all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

## PSALM LXVIII.

**L**ET God arise, let his enemies be scattered ; let them also that hate him flee before him.

2 As smoke is driven away, so drive them away ; as wax melteth before the fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad ; let them exult before God : yea, let them rejoice with gladness.

4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his name ; cast up a high way for him that rideth through the deserts ; his name is JAH ; and exult ye before him.

5 A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation.

6 God setteth the solitary in families : he bringeth out the prisoners into prosperity ; but the rebellious dwell in a parched land.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness ; [Selah

8 The earth trembled, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God : that Sinai *trembled* at the presence of God, the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful rain, thou didst confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation dwelt therein : thou, O God, didst prepare of thy goodness for the poor.

11 The Lord giveth the word : the women that publish the tidings are a great host.

12 Kings of armies flee, they flee : and she that tarrieth at home divideth the spoil.

13 When ye lie among the sheepfolds, *it is as* the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her pinions with yellow gold ?

14 When the Almighty scattered kings therein, *it was as when* it snoweth in Zalmon.

15 A mountain of God is the mountain of Bashan ; a high mountain is the mountain of Bashan.

16 Why look ye askance, ye high mountains, at the mountain which God hath desired for his abode ? yea, the Lord will dwell *in, it* for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands upon thousands : the Lord is among them, *as in* Sinai, in the sanctuary

18 Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led away captives ; thou hast received gifts among men, yea, *among* the rebellious also, that the Lord God might dwell *with them*.

19 Blessed be the Lord, who daily beareth our burden, even the God who is our salvation.  
[Selah

20 God is unto us a God of deliverances ; and unto Jehovah the Lord belongeth escape from death.

21 But God shall smite through the head of his enemies, the hairy scalp' of such an one as goeth on still in his guiltiness.

22 The Lord said, I will bring again from Bashan, I will bring *them* again from the depths of the sea :

23 That thou mayest crush them, dipping thy foot in blood, that the tongue of thy dogs may have its portion from *thine* enemies.

24 They have seen thy goings, O God, even the goings of my God, my King, into the sanctuary.

25 The singers went before, the minstrels followed after, in the midst of the damsels playing with timbrels.

26 Bless ye God in the congregations, even the Lord, *ye that are* of the fountain of Israel.

27 There is little Benjamin their ruler, the princes of Judah *and* their council, the princes of Zebulun, the princes of Naphtali.

28 Thy God hath commanded thy strength : strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem kings shall bring presents unto thee.

30 Rebuke the wild beast of the reeds, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the peoples, trampling under foot the pieces of silver ; he hath scattered the peoples that delight in war.

31 Princes shall come out of Egypt ; Ethiopia shall haste to stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth ; O sing praises unto the Lord ; [Selah

33 To him that rideth upon the heaven of heavens, which are of old ; lo, he uttereth his voice, *and that* a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye strength unto God : his excellency is over Israel, and his strength is in the skies.

35 O God, *thou art* terrible out of thy holy places : the God of Israel, he giveth strength and power unto *his* people. Blessed be God.

## PSALM LXIX.

SAVE me, O God ; for the waters are come in unto my soul.

2 I sink in deep mire, where there is no standing : I am come into deep waters, where the floods overflow me.

3 I am weary with my crying ; my throat is dried : mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head : they that would cut me off, being mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty : then I restored that which I took not away.

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness ; and my sins are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that wait on thee be ashamed through me, O Lord God of hosts : let not those that seek thee be brought to dishonor through me, O God of Israel.

7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach ; shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.

9 For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up ; and the reproaches of them that reproach thee are fallen upon me.

10 When I wept, *and chastened* my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.

11 When I made sackcloth my clothing, I became a proverb unto them.

12 They that sit in the gate talk of me ; and *I am* the song of the drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O Lord, in an acceptable time : O God, in the abundance of thy mercy, answer me in the truth of thy salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink : let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

15 Let not the waterflood overwhelm me, neither let the deep swallow me up ; and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

16 Answer me, O Lord ; for thy lovingkindness is good : according to the multitude of thy tender mercies turn thou unto me.

17 And hide not thy face from thy servant ; for I am in distress ; answer me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it ; ransom me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou knowest my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonor : mine adversaries are all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken my heart ; and I am full of heaviness : and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none ; and for comforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat : and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

22 Let their table before them become a snare ; and when they are in peace, *let it become a trap.*

23 Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not ; and make their loins continually to shake.

24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let the fierceness of thine anger overtake them.

25 Let their habitation be desolate ; let none dwell in their tents.

26 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten ; and they tell of the sorrow of those whom thou hast wounded.

27 Add iniquity unto their iniquity ; and let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them be blotted out of the book of life, and not be written with the righteous.

29 But I am poor and sorrowful ; let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.

30 I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.

31 And it shall please the Lord better than an ox, *or* a bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

32 The meek have seen it, and are glad : ye that seek after God, let your heart live.

33 For the Lord heareth the needy, and despiseth not his prisoners.

34 Let heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and everything that moveth therein.

35 For God will save Zion, and build the cities of Judah ; and they shall abide there, and have it in possession.

36 The seed also of his servants shall inherit it ; and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

### PSALM LXX.

**M**AKE *haste*, O God, to deliver me ; make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul : let them be turned backward and brought to dishonor that delight in my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back by reason of their shame that say, Aha, Aha.

4 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee ; and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

5 But I am poor and needy ; make haste unto me, O God : thou art my help and my deliverer ; O Lord, make no tarrying.

DAY 14.

Morning Prayer.

PSALM LXXI.

**I**N thee, O Lord, do I put my trust : let me never be ashamed.

2 Deliver me in thy righteousness, and rescue me ; bow down thine ear unto me, and save me.

3 Be thou to me a rock of habitation, whereunto I may continually resort : thou hast given commandment to save me ; for thou art my rock and my fortress.

4 Rescue me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

5 For thou art my hope, O Lord God : *thou art* my trust from my youth.

6 By thee have I been held up from the womb ; thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels : my praise shall be continually of thee.

7 I am as a wonder unto many ; but thou art my strong refuge.

8 My mouth shall be filled with thy praise, and with thy honor all the day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of old age ; for-sake me not when my strength faileth.



10 For mine enemies speak concerning me ;  
and they that watch for my soul take counsel  
together,

11 Saying, God hath forsaken him : pursue  
and take him ; for there is none to deliver.

12 O God, be not far from me : O my God,  
make haste to help me.

13 Let them be ashamed *and* consumed that  
are adversaries to my soul ; let them be covered  
with reproach and dishonor that seek my  
hurt.

14 But I will hope continually, and will praise  
thee yet more and more.

15 My mouth shall tell of thy righteousness,  
*and* of thy salvation all the day ; for I know not  
the numbers *thereof*.

16 I will come with the mighty acts of the  
Lord God : I will make mention of thy right-  
eousness, even of thine only.

17 O God, thou hast taught me from my  
youth ; and hitherto have I declared thy won-  
drous works.

18 Yea, even when I am old and gray-headed,  
O God, forsake me not ; until I have declared  
thy strength unto the *next* generation, thy might  
to every one that is to come.

19 Thy righteousness also, O God, is very  
high ; thou who hast done great things, O God,  
who is like unto thee ?

20 Thou who hast showed us many and sore  
troubles, shalt quicken us again, and shalt bring  
us up again from the depths of the earth.

21 Increase thou my greatness, and turn again  
and comfort me.

22 I will also praise thee with the psaltery, *even* thy truth, O my God ; unto thee will I sing praises with the harp, O thou Holy One of Israel.

23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing praises unto thee ; and my'soul, which thou hast redeemed.

24 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long : for they are ashamed, for they are confounded, that seek my hurt.

### PSALM LXXII.

**G**IVE the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.

2 He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment.

3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the hills, in righteousness.

4 He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.

5 They shall fear thee while the sun endureth, and so long as the moon, throughout all generations.

6 He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass : as showers that water the earth.

7 In his days shall the righteous flourish ; and abundance of peace till the moon be no more.

8 He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the River unto the ends of the earth.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him ; and his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts.

11 Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him.

12 For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; and the poor, that hath no helper.

13 He shall have pity on the poor and needy, and the souls of the needy he shall save.

14 He shall redeem their soul from oppression and violence; and precious shall their blood be in his sight:

15 And they shall live; and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba: and men shall pray for him continually; they shall bless him all the day long.

16 There shall be abundance of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and men shall be blessed in him; all nations shall call him happy.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things:

19 And blessed be his glorious name for ever; and let the whole earth be filled with his glory. Amen, and Amen.

DAY 14.      Evening Prayer.

PSALM LXXIII.

**S**URELY God is good to Israel, *even* to such as are pure in heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone ;  
my steps had well nigh slipped.

3 For I was envious at the arrogant, when I  
saw the prosperity of the wicked.

4 For there are no bands in their death ; but  
their strength is firm.

5 They are not in trouble as *other* men ;  
neither are they plagued like *other* men.

6 Therefore pride is as a chain about their  
neck ; violence covereth them as with a garment.

7 Their eyes stand out with fatness ; they  
have more than heart could wish.

8 They scoff, and in wickedness utter oppres-  
sion : they speak loftily.

9 They have set their mouth in the heavens,  
and their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore his people return hither : and  
waters of a full *cup* are drained out by them.

11 And they say, How doth God know ? and  
is there knowledge in the Most High ?

12 Behold, these are the wicked ; and, being  
alway at ease, they increase in riches.

13 Surely in vain have I cleansed my heart,  
and washed my hands in innocency ;

14 For all the day long have I been plagued,  
and chastened every morning.

15 If I said, I will speak thus ; behold, I had  
dealt treacherously with the generation of thy  
children.

16 When I thought how I might know this,  
it was too painful for me ;

17 Until I went into the sanctuary of God,  
and considered their latter end.

18 Surely thou settest them in slippery places : thou castest them down to destruction.

19 How are they become a desolation in a moment ! They are utterly consumed with terrors.

20 As a dream when one awaketh ; so, O Lord, when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.

21 For my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins :

22 So brutish was I, and ignorant ; I was *as* a beast before thee.

23 Nevertheless I am continually with thee : thou hast held my right hand.

24 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory.

25 Whom have I in heaven *but thee?* and there is none upon earth that I desire beside thee.

26 My flesh and my heart faileth ; *but* God is the strength of my heart and my portion for ever.

27 For, lo, they that are departing from thee shall perish : thou hast destroyed all them that play the harlot from thee.

28 But it is good for me to draw near unto God : I have made the Lord God my refuge, that I may tell of all thy works.

#### PSALM LXXIV.

**O** GOD, why hast thou cast *us* off for ever ? why doth thine anger smoke against the sheep of thy pasture ?

2 Remember thy congregation, which thou hast purchased of old, which thou hast redeemed to be the tribe of thine inheritance ; *and* mount Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt,

3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual ruins, all the evil that the enemy hath done in the sanctuary.

4 Thine adversaries have roared in the midst of thine assembly ; they have set up their ensigns for signs.

5 They seemed as men that lifted up axes upon a thicket of trees.

6 And now all the carved work thereof they break down with hatchet and hammers.

7 They have set thy sanctuary on fire ; they have profaned the dwelling place of thy name even to the ground.

8 They said in their heart, let us make havoc of them altogether : they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our signs : there is no more any prophet ; neither is there among us any that knoweth how long.

10 How long, O God, shall the adversary reproach ? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever ?

11 Why drawest thou back thy hand, even thy right hand ? *pluck it* out of thy bosom *and* consume *them*.

12 Yet God is my King of old, working salvation in the midst of the earth.

13 Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength : thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces, thou gavest him to be meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

15 Thou didst cleave fountain and flood : thou driedst up mighty rivers.

16 The day is thine, the night also is thine : thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

17 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth : thou hast made summer and winter.

18 Remember this, that the enemy hath reproached, O Lord, and that a foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not the soul of thy turtledove unto the wild beast : forget not the life of thy poor for ever.

20 Have respect unto the covenant : for the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of violence.

21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed : let the poor and needy praise thy name.

22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause : remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee all the day.

23 Forget not the voice of thine adversaries : the tumult of those that rise up against thee ascendeth continually.

DAY 15.      Morning Prayer.

PSALM LXXV.

**W**E give thanks unto thee, O God ; we give thanks, for thy name is near : men tell of thy wondrous works.

2 When I shall find the set time, I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved : I have set up the pillars of it.

4 I said unto the arrogant, deal not arrogantly ; and to the wicked, lift not up the horn :

5 Lift not up your horn on high ; speak not with a stiff neck.

6 For neither from the east, nor from the west, nor yet from the south, *cometh* lifting up.

7 But God is the judge : he putteth down one, and lifteth up another.

8 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine foameth ; it is full of mixture, and he poureth out of the same : surely the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall drain them out, and drink them.

9 But I will declare for ever, I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.

10 All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off ; but the horns of the righteous shall be lifted up.

#### PSALM LXXVI.

**I**N Judah is God known : his name is great in Israel.

2 In Salem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Zion.

3 There he brake the arrows of the bow ; the shield, and the sword, and the battle. [Selah

4 Glorious art thou *and* excellent, from the mountains of prey.

5 The stout hearted are become a spoil, they have slept their sleep ; and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

7 Thou, even thou, art to be feared ; and who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry ?



8 Thou didst cause sentence to be heard from heaven ; the earth feared, and was still.

9 When God arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth. [Selah

10 Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee : the residue of wrath shalt thou gird upon thee.

11 Vow, and pay unto the Lord your God : let all that be round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes : he is terrible to the kings of the earth.

### PSALM LXXVII.

**I** WILL cry unto God with my voice : even unto God with my voice, and he will give ear unto me.

2 In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord : my hand was stretched out in the night, and slacked not ; my soul refused to be comforted.

13 I remember God, and am disquieted : I complain, and my spirit is overwhelmed. [Selah

4 Thou holdest mine eyes watching : I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.

6 I call to remembrance my song in the night ; I commune with mine own heart : and my spirit made diligent search.

7 Will the Lord cast off for ever ? and will he be favorable no more.

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever ? doth his promise fail for evermore ?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious ? Hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies ? [Selah

10 And I said, This is my infirmity ; *but I will remember* the years of the right hand of the Most High.

11 I will make mention of the deeds of the Lord ; for I will remember thy wonders of old.

12 I will meditate also upon all thy work, and muse on thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is in the sanctuary ; Who is a great god like unto God ?

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders : thou hast made known thy strength among the peoples.

15 Thou hast with thine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God ; the waters saw thee, they were afraid, the depths also trembled.

17 The clouds poured out water ; the skies sent out a sound : thine arrows also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was in the whirlwind ; the lightnings lightened the world : the earth trembled and shook.

19 Thy way was in the sea, and thy paths in the great waters, and thy footsteps were not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like a flock, by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

DAY 15.          Evening Prayer.

PSALM LXXVIII.

**G**IVE ear, O my people, to my law : incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable ; I will utter dark sayings of old :

3 Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.

4 We will not hide them from their children, telling to the generation to come the praises of the Lord, and his strength, and his wondrous works that he hath done.

5 For he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Isreal, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children :

6 That the generation to come might know *them*, even the children that should be born ; who should arise and tell *them* to their children .

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments :

8 And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation : a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of Ephraim, being armed and carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.

10 They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to work in his law ;

11 And they forgat his doings, and his wondrous works that he had showed them.

12 Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, in the field of Zoan.

13 He clave the sea, and caused them to pass through ; and he made the waters to stand as a heap.

14 In the day-time also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 He clave rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink abundantly as out of the depths.

16 He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 Yet went they on still to sin against him, to rebel against the Most High in the desert.

18 And they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.

19 Yea, they spake against God ; they said, Can God prepare a table in the wilderness ?

20 Behold, he smote the rock, that waters gushed out, and streams overflowed ; can he give bread also ? Will he provide flesh for his people ?

21 Therefore the Lord heard, and was wroth ; and a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also went up against Israel.

22 Because they believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation.

23 Yet he commanded the skies above, and opened the doors of heaven ;

24 And he rained down manna upon them to eat, and gave them of the corn of heaven.

25 Man did eat the bread of the mighty : he sent them meat to the full.

26 He caused the east wind to blow in the heaven : and by his power he guided the south wind.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as the dust, and winged fowls as the sand of the seas :

28 And he let it fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

29 So they did eat, and were well filled ; and he gave them that they lusted after.

30 They were not estranged from their lust,  
their meat was yet in their mouths,

31 When the anger of God went up against  
them, and slew of the fattest of them, and smote  
down the young men of Israel.

32 For all this they sinned still, and believed  
not in his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he consume in  
vanity, and their years in terror.

34 When he slew them, then they inquired after  
him : and they returned and sought God early.

35 And they remembered that God was their  
rock, and the Most High God their redeemer.

36 But they flattered him with their mouth,  
and lied unto him with their tongue.

37 For their heart was not right with him,  
neither were they faithful in his covenant.

38 But he, being full of compassion, forgave  
*their* iniquity, and destroyed *them* not : yea, many  
a time turned he his anger away, and did not  
stir up all his wrath.

39 And he remembered that they were but  
flesh ; a wind that passeth away, and cometh  
not again.

40 How oft did they rebel against him in the  
wilderness, and grieve him in the desert !

41 And they turned again and tempted God,  
and provoked the Holy One of Israel.

42 They remembered not his hand, nor the  
day when he redeemed them from the adversary.

43 How he set his signs in Egypt, and his  
wonders in the field of Zoan ;

44 And turned their rivers into blood, and  
their streams, that they could not drink.

45 He sent among them swarms of flies, which devoured them; and frogs, which destroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labor unto the locust.

47 He destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycomore trees with frost.

48 He gave over their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to hot thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, a band of angels of evil.

50 He made a path of his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave their life over to the pestilence;

51 And smote all the firstborn in Egypt, the chief of their strength in the tents of Ham:

52 But he led forth his own people like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.

53 And he led them safely, so that they feared not: but the sea overwhelmed their enemies,

54 And he brought them to the border of his sanctuary, to this mountain, which his right hand had purchased.

55 He drove out the nations also before them, and allotted them for an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

56 Yet they tempted and rebelled against the Most High God, and kept not his testimonies;

57 But turned back, and dealt treacherously like their fathers: they were turned aside like a deceitful bow.

58 For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images.

59 When God heard *this*, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel :

60 So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent which he placed among men ;

61 And delivered his strength into captivity, and his glory into the adversary's hand.

62 He gave his people over also unto the sword ; and was wroth with his inheritance.

63 Fire devoured their young men ; and their maidens had no marriage-song.

64 Their priests fell by the sword ; and their widows made no lamentation.

65 Then the Lord awaked as one out of sleep, like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.

66 And he smote his adversaries backward : he put them to a perpetual reproach.

67 Moreover he refused the tent of Joseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim ;

68 But chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion which he loved.

69 And he built his sanctuary like the heights, like the earth which he hath established for ever.

70 He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds :

71 From following the ewes that give suck he brought him, to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

72 So he fed them according to the integrity of his heart ; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

DAY 16.

Morning Prayer.

PSALM LXXIX.

**O** GOD, the heathen are come into thine inheritance ; thy holy temple have they defiled ; they have laid Jerusalem on heaps.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth.

3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem ; and there was none to bury them.

4 We are become a reproach to our neighbors, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.

5 How long, O Lord<sup>d</sup>, wilt thou be angry for ever ? shall thy jealousy burn like fire ?

6 Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the kingdoms that call not upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid waste his habitation.

8 Remember not against us the iniquities of our forefathers : let thy tender mercies speedily meet us : for we are brought very low.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name : and deliver us, and forgive our sins, for thy name's sake.

10 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God ? let the revenging of the blood of thy servants which is shed be known among the heathen in our sight.

11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee ; according to the greatness of thy



power preserve thou those that are appointed to death ;

12 And render unto our neighbors sevenfold into their bosom their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.

13 So we thy people and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever : we will show forth thy praise to all generations.

PSALM LXXX.

**G**IVE ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock ; thou that sittest upon the cherubim, shine forth.

2 Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasseh, stir up thy might, and come to save us.

3 Turn us again, O God : and cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.

4 O Lord God of hosts, How long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people ?

5 Thou hast fed them with the bread of tears, and given them tears to drink in large measure.

6 Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbors and our enemies laugh among themselves.

7 Turn us again, O God of hosts : and cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.

8 Thou broughtest a vine out of Egypt ; thou didst drive out the nations, and plantedst it.

9 Thou preparedst *room* before it, and it took deep root, and filled the land.

10 The mountains were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof were *like* cedars of God.

11 She sent out her branches unto the sea, and her shoots unto the River.

12 Why hast thou broken down her fences, so that all they that pass by the way do pluck her?

13 The boar out of the wood doth ravage it, and the wild beasts of the field feed on it.

14 Turn again, we beseech thee, O God of hosts : look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine.

15 And the stock which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong for thyself.

16 It is burned with fire, it is cut down ; they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself.

18 So shall we not go back from thee : quicken thou us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts ; cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.

### PSALM LXXXI.

**S**ING aloud unto God our strength : make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob :

2 Take up the psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, at the full moon, on our solemn feast day.

4 For it is a statute for Israel, an ordinance of the God of Jacob.

5 He appointed it in Joseph for a testimony when he went out over the land of Egypt : *where* I heard a language that I knew not.

6 I removed his shoulder from the burden, his hands were freed from the basket.

7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee ; I answered thee in the secret place of thunder ; I proved thee at the waters of Meribah.

8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee : O Israel, if thou wouldest hearken unto me !

9 There shall no strange god be in thee ; neither shalt thou worship any strange god.

10 I am the Lord thy God, who brought thee up out of the land of Egypt : open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

11 But my people hearkened not to my voice ; and Israel would none of me.

12 So I let them go after the stubbornness of their heart, that they might walk in their own counsels.

13 Oh that my people would hearken unto me, that Israel would walk in my ways ?

14 I should soon subdue their enemies, and turn my hand against their adversaries.

15 The haters of the Lord should submit themselves unto him : but their time should endure for ever.

16 He should feed them also with the finest of the wheat : and with honey out of the rock should I satisfy thee.

DAY 16.

*Evening Prayer.*

PSALM LXXXII.

**G**OD standeth in the congregation of God : he judgeth among the gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and respect the persons of the wicked ? [Selah]

3 Judge the poor and fatherless : do justice to the afflicted and destitute.

4 Rescue the poor and needy : deliver them out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They know not, neither do they understand ; they walk to and fro in darkness : all the foundations of the earth are moved.

6 I said, Ye are gods, and all of you sons of the Most High.

7 Nevertheless ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, judge the earth : for thou shalt inherit all the nations.

### PSALM LXXXIII.

**O** GOD, keep not thou silence : hold not thy peace, and be not still, O God.

2 For, lo, thine enemies make a tumult : and they that hate thee have lifted up the head.

3 They take crafty counsel against thy people, and consult together against thy hidden ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation ; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have consulted together with one consent : against thee do they make a covenant :

6 The tents of Edom and the Ishmaelites ; Moab, and the Hagarenes ;

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek ; Philistia with the inhabitants of Tyre :

8 Assyria also is joined with them : they have helped the children of Lot. [Selah]

9 Do thou unto them as unto Midian : as to Sisera, as to Jabin, at the river Kishon :

10 Who perished at En-dor ; they became as dung for the earth.

11 Make their nobles like Oreb and Zeeb , yea, all their princes like Zebah and Zalmunna :

12 Who said, Let us take to ourselves in possession the habitations of God.

13 O my God, make them like the whirling dust ; as stubble before the wind.

14 As the fire that burneth the forest, and as the flame that setteth the mountains on fire ;

15 So pursue them with thy tempest, and terrify them with thy storm.

16 Fill their faces with confusion ; that they may seek thy name, O Lord.

17 Let them be ashamed and dismayed for ever : yea, let them be confounded and perish ;

18 That they may know that thou alone, whose name is JEHOVAH, art the Most High over all the earth.

#### PSALM LXXXIV.

**H**OW amiable are thy tabernacles, O Lord of hosts !

2 My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the Lord ; my heart and my flesh cry out unto the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her a house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, even thine altars, O Lord of host, my King, and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house : they will be still praising thee. [Selah

5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee ; in whose heart are the high ways to *Zion*.

6 Passing through the valley of Weeping they make it a place of springs ; yea, the early rain covereth it with blessings.

7 They go from strength to strength, every one of them appeareth before God in Zion.

8 O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer ; give ear, O God of Jacob. [Selah

9 Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed.

10 For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

11 For the Lord God is a sun and a shield : the Lord will give grace and glory : no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

12 O Lord of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in thee.

#### PSALM LXXXV.

**L**ORD, thou hast been favorable unto thy land ; thou hast brought back the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast covered all their sin. [Selah

3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath : thou hast turned *thyself* from the fierceness of thine anger.

4 Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine indignation toward us to cease.

5 Wilt thou be angry with us for ever ? Wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations ?

6 Wilt thou not quicken us again : that thy people may rejoice in thee ?

7 Show us thy mercy, O Lord, and grant us thy salvation.

8 I will hear what God the Lord will speak : for he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints : but let them not turn again to folly.

9 Surely his salvation is nigh them that fear him ; that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together : righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth springeth out of the earth ; and righteousness hath looked down from heaven.

12 Yea, the Lord shall give that which is good ? and our land shall yield her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him ; and shall make his footsteps a way *to walk in*.

DAY 17.      Morning Prayer.

PSALM LXXXVI.

1 Bow thine ear, O Lord, and answer me ; for I am poor and needy.

2 Preserve my soul ; for I am godly : O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord ; for unto thee do I cry all the day long.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant ; for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive, and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, O Lord, unto my prayer ; and hearken unto the voice of my supplications.

7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee : for thou wilt answer me.

8 There is none like unto thee among the gods, O Lord ; *neither are there any works* like unto thy works.

9 All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord ; and they shall glorify thy name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things : thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord ; I will walk in thy truth . unite my heart to fear thy name.

12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with my whole heart ; and I will glorify thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me ; and thou hast delivered my soul from the lowest pit.

14 O God, the proud are risen up against me, and the congregation of violent men have sought after my soul, and have not set thee before them.

15 But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy and truth.

16 O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me ; give thy strength unto thy servant, and save the son of thine handmaid.

17 Show me a token for good ; that they who hate me may see it, and be ashamed, because thou, Lord, hast helped me, and comforted me.

#### PSALM LXXXVII.

**H**IS foundation is in the holy mountains.

2 The Lord loveth the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.

3 Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God.

[Selah]



4 I will make mention of Rahab and Babylon as among them that know me : behold Philistia, and Tyre, with Ethiopia ; this one was born there.

5 Yea, of Zion it shall be said, This one and that one was born in her ; and the Most High himself shall establish her.

6 The Lord shall count, when he writeth up the peoples, this one was born there. [Selah

7 They that sing as well as they that dance *shall say*, all my fountains are in thee.

#### PSALM LXXXVIII.

**O** LORD, the God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee.

2 Let my prayer enter into thy presence ; incline thine ear unto my cry :

3 For my soul is full of troubles, and my life draweth nigh unto Sheol.

4 I am counted with them that go down into the pit : I am as a man that hath no help :

5 Cast off among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou rememberest no more ; and they are cut off from thy hand.

6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in dark places, in the deeps.

7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and thou hast afflicted me with all thy waves. [Selah

8 Thou hast put mine acquaintance far from me ; thou hast made me an abomination unto them : I am shut up, and I cannot come forth.

9 Mine eye wasteth away by reason of affliction : I have called daily upon thee, O Lord, I have spread forth my hands unto thee.

10 Wilt thou show wonders to the dead ? shall they that are deceased arise and praise thee ?

11 Shall thy lovingkindness be declared in the grave ? or thy faithfulness in Destruction ?

12 Shall thy wonders be known in the dark ? and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness ?

13 But unto thee, O Lord, have I cried, and in the morning shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord, why castest thou off my soul ? Why hidest thou thy face from me ?

15 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up : while I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

16 Thy fierce wrath is g      over me ; thy terrors have cut me off.

17 They came round about me like water all the day long ; they compassed me about together.

18 Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness.

DAY 17.      Evening Prayer.

PSALM LXXXIX.

**I** WILL sing of the mercies of the Lord for ever : with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever ; thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn unto David my servant ;

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne to all generations.      [Selah

5 And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O Lord ; thy faithfulness also in the assembly of the holy ones.

6 For who in the skies can be compared unto the Lord ? Who among the sons of the mighty is like unto the Lord.

7 A God very terrible in the council of the holy ones, and to be feared above all them that are round about him ?

8 O Lord God of hosts, Who is a mighty one, like unto thee, O JAH ? and thy faithfulness is round about thee.

9 Thou rulest the pride of the sea : when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

10 Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain ; thou hast scattered thine enemies with the arm of thy strength.

11 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine : the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 The north and the south, thou hast created them : Tabor and Hermon rejoice in thy name.

13 Thou hast a mighty arm : strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

14 Righteousness and justice are the foundation of thy throne : mercy and truth go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound : they walk, O Lord, in the light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name do they rejoice all the day ; and in thy righteousness are they exalted.

17 For thou art the glory of their strength : and in thy favor our horn shall be exalted.

18 For our shield belongeth unto the Lord ;  
and our king to the Holy One of Israel.

19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy saints,  
and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is  
mighty ; I have exalted one chosen out of the  
people.

20 I have found David my servant ; with my  
holy oil have I anointed him :

21 With whom my hand shall be established ;  
mine arm also shall strengthen him.

22 The enemy shall not exact upon him ; nor  
the son of wickedness afflict him.

23 And I will beat down his adversaries be-  
fore him, and smite them that hate him.

24 But my faithfulness and my mercy shall be  
with him ; and in my name shall his horn be  
exalted.

25 I will set his hand also on the sea, and his  
right hand on the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art my father,  
my God, and the rock of my salvation,

27 I also will make him *my* firstborn, the  
highest of the kings of the earth.

28 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore,  
and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

29 His seed also will I make to endure for  
ever, and his throne as the days of heaven.

30 If his children forsake my law, and walk  
not in my judgments ;

31 If they break my statutes, and keep not my  
commandments ;

32 Then will I visit their transgression with  
the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.

33 But my mercy will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

35 Once have I sworn by my holiness ; I will not lie unto David ;

36 His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me.

37 It shall be established for ever as the moon, and *as* the faithful witness in the sky. [Selah

38 But thou hast cast off and rejected, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.

39 Thou hast abhorred the covenant of thy servant : thou hast profaned his crown *even* to the ground.

40 Thou hast broken down all his hedges ; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.

41 All that pass by the way spoil him : he is become a reproach to his neighbors.

42 Thou hast exalted the right hand of his adversaries ; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.

43 Yea, thou turnest back the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.

44 Thou hast made his brightness to cease, and cast his throne down to the ground.

45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened : thou hast covered him with shame. [Selah

46 How long, O Lord, wilt thou hide thyself for ever ? *How long* shall thy wrath burn like fire ?

47 O remember how short my time is : for what vanity hast thou created all the children of men !

48 What man is he that shall live and not see death, that shall deliver his soul from the power of Sheol? [Selah]

49 Lord, where are thy former mercies, which thou swarest unto David in thy faithfulness?

50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants; how I do bear in my bosom *the reproach* of all the mighty people.

51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O Lord, wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.

52 Blessed be the Lord for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

DAY 18.

Morning Prayer.

PSALM XC.

**L**ORD, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations.

2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.

4 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep: in the morning they are like grass which groweth up.

6 In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

7 For we are consumed in thine anger, and in thy wrath are we troubled.

8 Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

9 For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we bring our years to an end as a sigh.

10 The days of our years are threescore years and ten, or even by reason of strength fourscore years; yet is their pride but labor and sorrow; for it is soon gone, and we fly away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger, and thy wrath according to the fear that is due unto thee?

12 So teach us to number our days, that we may get us an heart of wisdom.

13 Return, O Lord; how long? and let it repent thee concerning thy servants.

14 O satisfy us in the morning with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil.

16 Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory upon their children.

17 And let the favor of the Lord our God be upon us; and establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

### PSALM XCI.

**H**E that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress; my God in whom I trust.

3 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall cover thee with his pinions, and under his wings shalt thou take refuge : his truth is a shield and a buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night, nor for the arrow that flieth by day ;

6 For the pestilence that walketh in darkness, nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand ; *but* it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold, and see the reward of the wicked.

9 For thou, O Lord, art my refuge ! thou hast made the Most High thy habitation ;

10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy tent.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder : the young lion and the serpent shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him : I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him ; I will be with him in trouble : I will deliver him, and honor him.

16 With long life will I satisfy him, and show him my salvation.



## PSALM XCII.

**I**T is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord, and to sing praises unto thy name, O Most High :

2 To show forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night,

3 With an instrument of ten strings, and with the psaltery : with a solemn sound upon the harp.

4 For thou, Lord, hast made me glad through thy work : I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 How great are thy works, O Lord ! thy thoughts are very deep.

6 A brutish man knoweth not ; neither doth a fool understand this :

7 When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish ; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever :

8 But thou, O Lord, art on high for evermore.

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O Lord, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish ; all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

10 But my horn hast thou exalted like *the horn of the wild-ox* ; I am anointed with fresh oil.

11 Mine eye also hath seen *my desire* on mine enemies, mine ears have heard *my desire* of the evil-doers that rise up against me.

12 The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree : he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

13 They that are planted in the house of Jehovah they shall flourish in the courts of our God.

14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age : they shall be full of sap and green.

15 To show that the Lord is upright; he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him.

DAY 18. Evening Prayer.

PSALM XCIII.

THE Lord reigneth; he is clothed with majesty; Jehovah is clothed with strength; he hath girded himself therewith: the world also is established, that it cannot be moved.

2 Thy throne is established of old: thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods have lifted up, O Lord, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 Above the voices of many waters, the mighty breakers of the sea, the Lord on high is mighty.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O Lord, for evermore.

PSALM XCIV.

O LORD, thou God to whom vengeance belongeth, thou God to whom vengeance belongeth, shine forth.

2 Lift up thyself, thou judge of the earth: render to the proud *their* desert.

3 Lord, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?

4 They prate, they speak arrogantly: all the workers of iniquity boast themselves.

5 They break in pieces thy people, O Lord, and afflict thine heritage.

6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.

7 And they say, the Lord shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob consider.

8 Consider, ye brutish among the people ; and ye fools, when will ye be wise ?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear ? he that formed the eye, shall he not see ?

10 He that chastiseth the nations shall not be correct, *even* he that teacheth man knowledge ?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord, and teachest out of thy law ;

13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For the Lord will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 For judgment shall return unto righteousness : and all the upright in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evil-doers ? Who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity ?

17 Unless the Lord had been my help, my soul had soon dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, My foot slippeth ; thy mercy, O Lord, held me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul.

20 Shall the throne of wickedness have fellowship with thee, that frameth mischief by statute ?

21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord hath been my high tower ;  
and my God the rock of my refuge.

24 And he hath brought upon them their own  
iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own  
evil ; the Lord our God shall cut them off.

DAY 19.                      Morning Prayer.

PSALM XCV.

*NOTE.—On the 19th day of the month this Psalm XCV shall be omitted, having been previously read or sung.*

**O** COME, let us sing unto the Lord ; let us  
make a joyful noise to the rock of our  
salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with  
thanksgiving, let us make a joyful noise unto  
him with psalms.

3 For the Lord is a great God, and a great  
King above all gods.

4 In his hand are the deep places of the earth ;  
the heights of the mountains are his also.

5 The sea is his and he made it ; and his  
hands formed the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and bow down ; let  
us kneel before the Lord our Maker :

7 For he is our God, and we are the people of  
his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. To-day,  
Oh, that ye would hear his voice !

8 Harden not your heart, as at Meribah, as in  
the day of Massah in the wilderness :

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me,  
and saw my work.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with *that*  
generation, and said, It is a people that do err in  
their heart, and they have not known my ways :

11 Wherefore I sware in my wrath, that they should not enter into my rest.

PSALM XCVI.

**O** SING unto the Lord a new song : sing unto the Lord, all the earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, bless his name ; show forth his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his glory among the nations, his marvellous works among all the peoples.

4 For great is the Lord, and highly to be praised : he is to be feared above all gods.

5 For all the gods of the peoples are idols : but the Lord made the heavens.

6 Honor and majesty are before him : strength and beauty are in his sanctuary.

7 Give unto the Lord, ye kindreds of the peoples, give unto the Lord glory and strength.

8 Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name ; bring an offering, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness : tremble before him, all the earth.

10 Say among the nations, The Lord reigneth : the world also is established that it cannot be moved : he shall judge the peoples with equity.

11 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice ; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof ;

12 Let the field exult, and all that is therein ; then shall all the trees of the wood sing for joy ;

13 Before the Lord, for he cometh ; for he cometh to judge the earth : he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the peoples with his truth.

## PSALM XCVII.

**T**HE Lord reigneth ; let the earth rejoice ; let the multitude of isles be glad.

2 Clouds and darkness are round about him : righteousness and justice are the foundation of his throne.

3 A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his adversaries round about.

4 His lightnings lightened the world : the earth saw and trembled.

5 The mountains melted like wax at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the peoples have seen his glory.

7 Ashamed be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols : worship him, all ye gods.

8 Zion heard and was glad, and the daughters of Judah rejoiced ; because of thy judgments, O Lord.

9 For thou, Lord, art most high above all the earth : thou art exalted far above all gods.

10 O ye that love the Lord, hate evil : he preserveth the souls of his saints ; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

11 Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.

12 Be glad in the Lord, ye righteous ; and give thanks to his holy name.

DAY 19

Evening Prayer.

## PSALM XCVIII.

**O** SING unto the Lord a new song ; for he he hath done marvellous things ; his right

hand, and his holy arm, hath wrought salvation for him.

2 The Lord hath made known his salvation : his righteousness hath he openly showed in the sight of the nations.

3 He hath remembered his mercy and his faithfulness toward the house of Israel : all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

4 Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all the earth : break forth and sing for joy, yea, sing praises.

5 Sing praises unto the Lord with the harp ; with the harp and the voice of melody.

6 With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the King, the Lord.

7 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof ; the world, and they that dwell therein ;

8 Let the floods clap their hands ; let the hills sing for joy together ;

9 Before the Lord, for he cometh to judge the earth ; he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the peoples with equity.

#### PSALM XCIX.

**T**HE Lord reigneth ; let the people tremble : he sitteth upon the cherubim ; let the earth be moved.

2 The Lord is great in Zion ; and he is high above all the peoples.

3 Let them praise thy great and terrible name ; holy is he.

4 The king's strength also loveth justice, thou dost establish equity, thou executest justice and righteousness in Jacob.

5 Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his footstool : holy is he.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among them that call upon his name ; they called upon the Lord, and he answered them.

7 He spake unto them in the pillar of cloud : they kept his testimonies, and the statute that he gave them.

8 Thou answeredst them, O Lord our God : Thou wast a God that forgavest them, though thou tookest vengeance of their doings.

9 Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his holy hill ; for the Lord our God is holy.

#### PSALM C.

**M**AKE a joyful noise unto the Lord, all ye lands.

2 Serve the Lord with gladness : come before his presence with singing.

3 Know ye that the Lord he is God : It is he that hath made us, and we are his ; we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

4 Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise : give thanks unto him, and bless his name.

5 For the Lord is good, his mercy *endureth* for ever ; and his faithfulness unto all generations.

#### PSALM CI.

**I** WILL sing of mercy and judgment : unto thee, O Lord, will I sing praises.

2 I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way : Oh when wilt thou come unto me ? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart.



3 I will set no base thing before mine eyes I hate the work of them that turn aside ; it shall not cleave unto me.

4 A froward heart shall depart from me ; I will know no evil thing.

5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbor, him will I destroy : him that hath an high look and a proud heart will. I not suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me : he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall minister unto me.

7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house : he that speaketh falsehood shall not be established before mine eyes.

8 Morning by morning will I destroy all the wicked of the land ; to cut off all the workers of iniquity from the city of the Lord.

DAY 20. Morning Prayer.

PSALM CII.

**H**EAR my prayer, O Lord, and let my cry come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the day of my distress : incline thine ear unto me : in the day when I call answer me speedily.

3 For my days consume away like smoke, and my bones are burned as a firebrand.

4 My heart is smitten like grass, and withered ; for I forget to eat my bread.

5 By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my flesh.

6 I am like a pelican of the wilderness ; I am become as an owl of the waste places.

7 I watch, and am become like a sparrow that is alone upon the housetop.

8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day they that are mad against me do curse by me.

9 For I have eaten ashes like bread and mingled my drink with weeping.

10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath : for thou hast taken me up, and cast me away.

11 My days are like a shadow that declineth ; and I am withered like grass.

12 But thou, O Lord, shalt abide for ever ; and thy memorial *name* unto all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Zion : for it is time to have pity upon her, yea, the set time is come.

14 For thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and have pity upon her dust.

15 So the nations shall fear the name of the Lord, and all the kings of the earth thy glory :

16 For the Lord hath built up Zion, he hath appeared in his glory ;

17 He hath regarded the prayer of the destitute, and hath not despised their prayer.

18 This shall be written for the generation to come : and a people who shall be created shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary ; from heaven did the Lord behold the earth ;

20 To hear the sighing of the prisoner ; to loose those that are appointed to death :

21 That men may declare the name of the Lord in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem ;

22 When the peoples are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the Lord.

23 He weakened my strength in the way ; he shortened my days.

24 I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days : thy years are throughout all generations.

25 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth ; and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure ; yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment ; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed :

27 But thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

#### PSALM CIII,

**B**LESS the Lord, O my soul ; and all that is within me, *ble*ss his holy name.

2 Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits :

3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities ; who healeth all thy diseases ;

4 Who redeemeth thy life from destruction ; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies :

5 Who satisfieth thy desire with good things : *so that* thy youth is renewed like the eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteous acts, and judgments for all that are oppressed.

7 He made known his ways unto Moses, his doings unto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.

9 He will not always chide ; neither will he keep *his anger* for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins, nor rewarded us after our iniquities.

11 For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.

12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.

13 Like as a father pitieth his children, so the the Lord pitieth them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame ; he remembereth that we are dust.

15 As for man, his days are as grass ; as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

16 For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone ; and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercy of the Lord is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children's children ;

18 To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his precepts to do them.

19 The Lord hath established his throne in the heavens ; and his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 Bless the Lord, ye angels of his ; ye mighty in strength, that fulfil his word, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless the Lord, all ye his hosts ; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

22 Bless the Lord, all ye his works, in all places of his dominion ; bless the Lord, O my soul.

DAY 20.

Evening Prayer.

## PSALM CIV.

**B**LESS the Lord, O my soul. O Lord my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honor and majesty.

2 Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment; who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters; who maketh the clouds his chariot; who walketh upon the wings of the wind:

4 Who maketh winds his messengers; flames of fire his ministers.

5 Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be moved for ever.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a vesture; the waters stood above the mountains.

7 At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away;

8 The mountains rose, the valleys sank; unto the place which thou hadst founded for them.

9 Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; that they turn not again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth forth springs into the valleys; they run among the mountains;

11 They give drink to every beast of the field; the wild asses quench their thirst.

12 By them the fowl of the heaven have their habitation, they sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the mountains from his chambers; the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.

14 He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man ; that he may bring forth food out of the earth ;

15 And wine that maketh glad the heart of man, *and* oil to make his face to shine, and bread that strengtheneth man's heart.

16 The trees of the Lord are filled with moisture ; the cedars of Lebanon, which he hath planted :

17 Where the birds make their nests : as for the stork, the fir trees are her house.

18 The high mountains are for the wild goats ; the rocks are a refuge for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for seasons : the sun knoweth his going down,

20 Thou makest darkness, and it is night ; wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.

21 The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they get them away, and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labor until the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works ! in wisdom hast thou made them all : the earth is full of thy riches.

25 There is the sea, great and wide, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships ; there is leviathan, whom thou hast formed to take his pastime therein.

27 These wait all upon thee, that thou mayest give them their meat in due season.

28 That thou givest unto them they gather ; thou openest thine hand, they are satisfied with good.

29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled ; thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust.

30 Thou sendest forth thy Spirit, they are created ; and thou renewest the face of the ground.

31 Let the glory of the LORD endure for ever ; let the LORD rejoice in his works :

32 Who looketh on the earth, and it trembleth ; he toucheth the mountains, and they smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live : I will sing praise to my God while I have any being.

34 Let my meditation be sweet unto him : I will rejoice in the Lord.

35 Let sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless the Lord, O my soul. Praise ye the Lord.

DAY 21. Morning Prayer.

PSALM CV.

**O** GIVE thanks unto the LORD, call upon his name ; make known his doings among the peoples.

2 Sing unto him, sing praises unto him ; talk ye of all his marvellous works.

3 Glory ye in his holy name : let the heart of them rejoice that seek the Lord.

4 Seek ye the Lord and his strength ; seek his face evermore.

5 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done : his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth ;

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones.

7 He is the Lord our God : his judgments are in all the earth.

8 He hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded to a thousand generations ;

9 *The covenant* which he made with Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac ;

10 And confirmed the same unto Jacob for a statute, to Israel for an everlasting covenant :

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance :

12 When they were but a few men in number ; yea, very few, and sojourners in it ;

13 And they went about from nation to nation, from one kingdom to another people.

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong ; yea, he reprov'd kings for their sakes ;

15 *Saying*, Touch not mine anointed ones, and do my prophets no harm.

16 And he called for a famine upon the land ; he brake the whole staff of bread.

17 He sent a man before them ; Joseph was sold for a servant :

18 His feet they hurt with fetters ; he was laid in *chains of iron* :

19 Until the time that his word came to pass ; the word of the LORD tried him.

20 The king sent and loosed him : even the ruler of peoples, and let him go free.



21 He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his substance :

22 To bind his princes at his pleasure, and teach his senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt ; and Jacob sojourned in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people greatly, and made them stronger than their adversaries.

25 He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal subtilly with his servants.

26 He sent Moses his servant, *and* Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 They set among them his signs, and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and made it dark ; and they rebelled not against his words.

29 He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.

30 Their land swarmed with frogs, in the chambers of their kings.

31 He spake, and there came swarms of flies, and lice in all their borders.

32 He gave them hail for rain, *and* flaming fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and their fig trees ; and brake the trees of their borders.

34 He spake, and the locust came, and the grasshopper, and that without number.

35 And did eat up every herb in their land, and did eat up the fruit of their ground.

36 He smote all the firstborn in their land, the chief of all their strength.

37 And he brought them forth with silver and gold : and there was not one feeble person among his tribes.

38 Egypt was glad when they departed ; for the fear of them had fallen upon them.

39 He spread a cloud for a covering ; and fire to give light in the night.

40 They asked, and he brought quails, and satisfied them with the bread of heaven.

41 He opened the rock, and waters gushed out ; they ran in the dry places *like* a river.

42 For he remembered his holy word, *and* Abraham his servant.

43 And he brought forth his people with joy, *and* his chosen with singing.

44 And he gave them the lands of the nations ; and they took the labor of the peoples in possession :

45 That they might keep his statutes, and observe his laws. Praise ye the Lord.

DAY 21.

*Ebening Prayer.*

PSALM CVI.

**P**RAISE ye the Lord. O give thanks unto the Lord ; for he is good : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the Lord, or show forth all his praise ?

3 Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that doeth righteousness at all times.

4 Remember me, O Lord, with the favor that thou bearest unto thy people ; O visit me with thy salvation :

5 That I may see the prosperity of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; but were rebellious at the sea, even at the Red Sea.

8 Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red Sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the depths, as through a wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.

11 And the waters covered their adversaries: there was not one of them left.

12 Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.

13 They soon forgot his works; they waited not for his counsel:

14 But lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their request; but sent leanness into their soul.

16 They envied Moses also in the camp, *and* Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan, and covered the company of Abiram.

18 And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked.

19 They made a calf in Horeb, and worshipped a molten image.

20 Thus they changed their glory for the likeness of an ox that eateth grass.

21 They forgat God their saviour, who had done great things in Egypt ;

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham, and terrible things by the Red Sea.

23 Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy *them*.

24 Yea, they despised the pleasant land, they believed not his word ;

25 But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.

26 Therefore he lifted up his hand unto them, that he would overthrow them in the wilderness :

27 And that he would overthrow their seed among the nations, and scatter them in the lands.

28 They joined themselves also unto Baal-peor, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their doings ; and the plague brake in upon them.

30 Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment : and so the plague was stayed.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness, unto all generations for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of Meribah, so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes :

33 Because they were rebellious against his spirit, and he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 They did not destroy the peoples, as the LORD commanded them ;

35 But mingled themselves with the nations and learned their works ;

36 And they served their idols ; which became a snare unto them :

37 Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto demons.

38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan ; and the land was polluted with blood.

39 Thus were they defiled with their works, and played the harlot in their doings.

40 Therefore was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, and he abhorred his inheritance.

41 And he gave them into the hand of the nations ; and they that hated them ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.

43 Many times did he deliver them ; but they were rebellious in their counsel, and were brought low in their iniquity.

44 Nevertheless he regarded their distress, when he heard their cry :

45 And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies.

46 He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

47 Save us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the nations, to give thanks unto thy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise.

48 Blessed be the Lord, the God of Israel, from everlasting even to everlasting. And let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

## DAY 22.

## Morning Prayer.

## PSALM CVII.

**O** GIVE thanks unto the LORD ; for he is good : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 Let the redeemed of the Lord say so, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the adversary ;

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east and from the west, from the north and from the south.

4 They wandered in the wilderness in a desert way ; they found no city of habitation.

5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.

6 Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses.

7 He led them also by a straight way, that they might go to a city of habitation.

8 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men !

9 For he satisfieth the longing soul, and the hungry soul he filleth with good.

10 Such as sat in darkness and in the shadow of death, being bound in affliction and iron ;

11 Because they rebelled against the words of God, and contemned the counsel of the Most High :

12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labor ; they fell down, and there was none to help.

13 Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses.

14 He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder.

15 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men !

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

18 Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat ; and they draw near unto the gates of death.

19 Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses.

20 He sendeth his word, and healeth them, and delivereth *them* from their destructions.

21 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men !

22 And let them offer the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with singing.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters ;

24 These see the works of the Lord, and his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths : their soul melteth away because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wits' end.

28 Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

29 He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they be quiet ; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.

31 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men !

32 Let them exalt him also in the assembly of the people, and praise him in the seat of the elders.

33 He turneth rivers into a wilderness, and watersprings into a thirsty ground :

34 A fruitful land into a salt desert, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 He turneth a wilderness into a pool of water, and a dry land into watersprings.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city of habitation ;

37 And sow fields, and plant vineyards, and get them fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly ; and he suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are minished and bowed down through oppression, trouble, and sorrow.

40 He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the waste, where there is no way.

41 Yet setteth he the needy on high from affliction, and maketh *him* families like a flock.



42 The upright shall see it, and be glad ; and all iniquity shall stop her mouth.

43 Whoso is wise shall give heed to these things, and they shall consider the mercies of the Lord.

DAY 22.

Evening Prayer.

PSALM CVIII.

**M**Y heart is fixed, O God: I will sing, yea, I will sing praises, even with my glory.

2 Awake, psaltery and harp : I myself will awake right early.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the peoples : and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is great above the heavens, and thy truth reacheth unto the skies.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens ; and thy glory above all the earth.

6 That thy beloved may be delivered, save with thy right hand, and answer us.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness ; I will exult : I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine ; Manasseh is mine ; Ephraim also is the defence of my head ; Judah is my sceptre.

9 Moab is my washpot ; upon Edom will I cast my shoe ; over Philistia will I shout.

10 Who will bring me into the fenced city ? who hath led me unto Edom ?

11 Hast not thou cast us off, O God ? and thou goest not forth, O God, with our hosts.

12 Give us help against the adversary : for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do valiantly : for he it is that shall tread down our adversaries.

### PSALM CIX.

NOTE.—*The portion of Psalm CIX, from the 4th to end of 20th verse, marked by brackets, may be omitted in public reading.*

**H**OLD not thy peace, O God of my praise ;  
2 For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of deceit have they opened against me : they have spoken unto me with a lying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.

4 For my love they are my adversaries : but I *give myself unto* prayer.

5 And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

6 Set thou a wicked man over him : and let an adversary stand at his right hand.

7 When he is judged, let him come forth guilty ; and let his prayer be turned into sin.

8 Let his days be few : *and* let another take his office.

9 Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be vagabonds, and beg ; and let them seek *their bread* out of their desolate places.

11 Let the extortioner catch all that he hath ; and let strangers make spoil of his labor.

12 Let there be none to extend kindness unto him ; neither let there be any to have pity on his fatherless children.

13 Let his posterity be cut off ; in the generation following let their name be blotted out.

14 Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD ; and let not the sin of his mother be blotted out.

15 Let them be before the Lord continually, that he may cut off the memory of them from the earth.

16 Because that he remembered not to show kindness, but persecuted the poor and needy man, and the broken in heart, to slay *them*.

17 Yea, he loved cursing, and it came unto him ; and he delighted not in blessing, and it was far from him.

18 He clothed himself also with cursing as with his garment, and it came into his inward parts like water, and like oil into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the raiment wherewith he covereth himself, and for the girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

20 This is the reward of mine adversaries from the LORD, and of them that speak evil against my soul.

21 But deal thou with me, O God the Lord, for thy name's sake : because thy mercy is good, deliver thou me.

22 For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.

23 I am gone like the shadow when it declineth : I am tossed up and down as the locust.

24 My knees are weak through fasting ; and my flesh faileth of fatness.

25 I am become also a reproach unto them : when they see me, they shake their head.

26 Help me, O LORD my God ; O save me according to thy mercy :

27 That they may know that this is thy hand ; *that* thou, LORD, hast done it.

28 Let them curse, but bless thou . when they arise, they shall be ashamed, but thy servant shall rejoice.

29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with dishonor, and let them cover themselves with their own shame as with a mantle.

30 I will give great thanks unto the LORD with my mouth ; yea, I will praise him among the multitude.

31 For he shall stand at the right hand of the needy, to save him from them that judge his soul.

DAY 23.

Morning Prayer.

PSALM CX.

**T**HE LORD saith unto my lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The LORD shall send forth the rod of thy strength out of Zion : rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.

3 Thy people offer themselves willingly in the day of thy power : in holy attire : out of the womb of the morning, thou hast the dew of thy youth.

4 The Lord hath sworn, and will not repent, thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.

5 The Lord at thy right hand shall strike through kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the nations, he shall fill *the places* with dead bodies ; he shall strike through the head in many countries.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way : therefore shall he lift up the head.

#### PSALM CXI.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD. I will give thanks unto the LORD with my whole heart, in the council of the upright, and in the congregation.

2 The works of the LORD are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is honor and majesty : and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered : the LORD is gracious and full of compassion.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him ; he will ever be mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath showed his people the power of his works, in giving them the heritage of the nations.

7 The works of his hands are truth and judgment ; all his precepts are sure.

8 They are established for ever and ever, they are done in truth and uprightness.

9 He hath sent redemption unto his people ; he hath commanded his covenant for ever : holy and reverend is his name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom ; a good understanding have all they that do *his commandments* : his praise endureth for ever.

#### PSALM CXII.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD. Blessed is the man that feareth the LORD, that delighteth greatly in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth : the generation of the upright shall be blessed.

3 Wealth and riches are in his house ; and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness : *He is* gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.

5 Well is it with the man that dealeth graciously and lendeth ; he shall maintain his cause in judgment.

6 For he shall never be moved ; the righteous shall be had in everlasting remembrance.

7 He shall not be afraid of evil tidings : his heart is fixed, trusting in the LORD.

8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, until he see *his desire* upon his adversaries.

9 He hath dispersed, he hath given to the needy ; his righteousness endureth for ever : his horn shall be exalted with honor.

10 The wicked shall see it, and be grieved ; he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away ; the desire of the wicked shall perish.

#### PSALM CXIII.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD, praise, O ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.

2 Blessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.

3 From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the LORD'S name is to be praised.

4 The Lord is high above all nations, and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the LORD our God, that hath his seat on high.

6 That humbleth himself to behold *the things that are* in heaven and in the earth ?

7 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifted up the needy from the dunghill ;

8 That he may set him with princes, even with the princes of his people.

9 He maketh the barren woman to keep house, *and to be a joyful mother of children.* Praise ye the LORD.

DAY 23. Evening Prayer.

PSALM CXIV.

**W**HEN Israel went forth out of Egypt, the house of Jacob from a people of strange language ;

2 Judah became his sanctuary, Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw it, and fled ; Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams, the little hills like young sheep.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleest ? Thou Jordan, that thou turnest back ?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skip like rams ; Ye little hills, like young sheep ?

7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jacob ;

8 Who turned the rock into a pool of water, the flint into a fountain of water.

PSALM CXV.

**N**OT unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.

2 Wherefore should the nations say, where is now their God ?

3 But our God is in the heavens ; he hath done whatsoever he pleased.

4 Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

5 They have mouths, but they speak not ; eyes have they but they see not ;

6 They have ears, but they hear not ; noses have they, but they smell not ;

7 They have hands, but they handle not ; feet have they, but they walk not ; neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them shall be like unto them ; yea, every one that trusteth in them.

9 O Israel, trust thou in the LORD : he is their help and their shield.

10 O house of Aaron, trust ye in the LORD : he is their help and their shield.

11 Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD ; he is their help and their shield.

12 The LORD hath been mindful of us ; he will bless *us* ; he will bless the house of Israel ; he will bless the house of Aaron.

13 He will bless them that fear the LORD, both small and great.

14 The Lord increase you more and more, you and your children.

15 Blessed are ye of the Lord, who made heaven and earth.

16 The heavens are the heavens of the LORD ; but the earth hath he given to the children of men.



17 The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence ;

18 But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and for evermore. Praise ye the Lord.

DAY 24.

Morning Prayer.

PSALM CXVI.

I LOVE the LORD, because he heareth my voice and my supplications.

2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call *upon him* as long as I live.

3 The cords of death compassed me, and the pains of Sheol gat hold upon me ; I found trouble and sorrow.

4 Then called I upon the name of the LORD ; O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the LORD, and righteous ; yea, our God is merciful.

6 The LORD preserveth the simple : I was brought low, and he saved me.

7 Return unto thy rest, O my soul ; for the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.

8 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, *and* my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the LORD in the land of the living.

10 I believe, for I will speak : I was greatly afflicted :

11 I said in my haste, all men are a lie.

12 What shall I render unto the LORD for all his benefits toward me ?

13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.

14 I will pay my vows unto the LORD, yea, in the presence of all his people.

15 Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.

16 O LORD, truly I am thy servant. I am thy servant, the son of thine handmaid; thou hast loosed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.

18 I will pay my vows unto the LORD, yea, in the presence of all his people;

19 In the courts of the LORD's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

#### PSALM CXVII.

**O** PRAISE the LORD, all ye nations; laud him, all ye peoples.

2 For his mercy is great toward us; and the truth of the LORD *endureth* for ever. Praise ye the LORD.

#### PSALM CXVIII.

**O** GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 Let Israel now say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

4 Let them now that fear the LORD say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

5 Out of my distress I called upon the LORD: the LORD answered me *and set me* in a large place.

6 The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: What can man do unto me?

7 The Lord is on my side among them that help me : therefore shall I see *my desire* upon them that hate me.

8 It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me about : in the name of the LORD I will cut them off.

11 They compassed me about ; yea, they compassed me about : in the name of the LORD I will cut them off.

12 They compassed me about like bees ; they are quenched as the fire of thorns : in the name of the LORD I will cut them off.

13 Thou didst thrust sore at me that I might fall : but the LORD helped me.

14 The LORD is my strength and song ; and he is become my salvation.

15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tents of the righteous : the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

16 The right hand of the LORD is exalted : the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

17 I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the LORD.

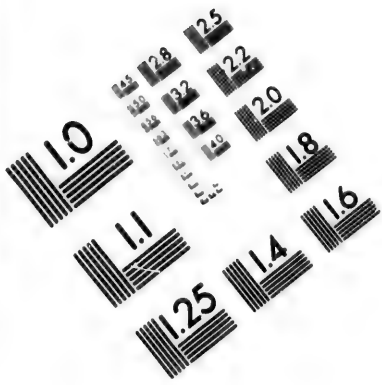
18 The LORD hath chastened me sore : but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open to me the gates of righteousness : I will enter into them, I will give thanks unto the LORD.

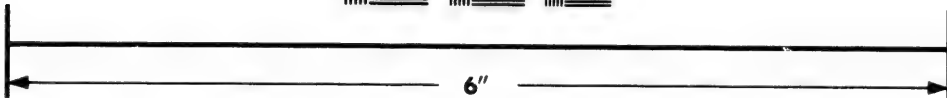
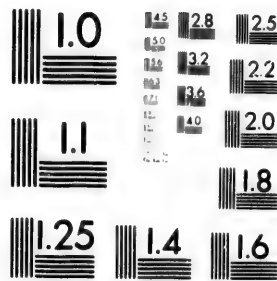
20 This is the gate of the LORD : the righteous shall enter into it.

21 I will give thanks unto thee, for thou hast answered me, and art become my salvation.





# **IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



6"



**Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 872-4503



22 The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner.

23 This is the LORD's doing : it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the LORD hath made ; we will rejoice and be glad in it.

25 Save now, we beseech thee, O LORD : O LORD, we beseech thee, send now prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the LORD : we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.

27 The LORD is God, and he hath given us light : bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will give thanks unto thee ; thou art my God, I will exalt thee.

29 O give thanks unto the LORD ; for he is good : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

DAY 24.

*Evening Prayer.*

PSALM CXIX.

ALEPH.

**B**LESSED are they that are perfect in the way, who walk in the law of the LORD.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, that seek him with the whole heart.

3 Yea, they do no unrighteousness ; they walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast commanded *us* thy precepts, that we should observe them diligently.

5 Oh that my ways were established to observe thy statutes !

6 Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will give thanks unto thee with uprightness of heart, when I learn thy righteous judgments.

8 I will observe thy statutes : O forsake me not utterly.

## BETH.

**W**HEREWITHAL shall a young man cleanse his way ? by taking heed *thereto* according to thy word.

10 With my whole heart have I sought thee : O let me not wander from thy commandments.

11 Thy word have I laid up in my heart, that I might not sin against thee.

12 Blessed art thou, O Lord : teach me thy statutes.

13 With my lips have I declared all the judgments of thy mouth.

14 I have rejoiced in the ways of thy testimonies, as much as in all riches.

15 I will meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways

16 I will delight myself in thy statutes : I will not forget thy word.

## GIMEL.

**D**EAL bountifully with thy servant, that I may live ; so will I observe thy word.

18 Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.

19 I am a sojourner in the earth : hide not thy commandments from me.

20 My soul breaketh for the longing that it hath unto thy judgments at all times.

21 Thou hast rebuked the proud that are cursed, who do wander from thy commandments.



22 Take away from me reproach and contempt ; for I have kept thy testimonies.

23 Princes also sat and talked against me : *but* thy servant did meditate in thy statutes.

24 Thy testimonies also are my delight *and* my counsellors.

DALETH.

**M**Y soul cleaveth unto the dust : quicken thou me according to thy word.

26 I declared my ways, and thou answeredst me : teach me thy statutes.

27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts : so shall I meditate of thy wondrous works.

28 My soul melteth for heaviness : strengthen thou me according unto thy word.

29 Remove from me the way of falsehood . and grant me thy law graciously.

30 I have chosen the way of faithfulness . thy judgments have I set *before me*.

31 I cleave unto thy testimonies : O LORD, put me not to shame.

32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart.

DAY 25.

Morning Prayer.

HE.

**T**EACH me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes . and I shall keep it unto the end.

34 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law ; yea, I shall observe it with my whole heart.

35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments ; for therein do I delight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to coveteousness.

37 Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity, and quicken me in thy ways.

38 Confirm unto thy servant thy word, which is in order unto the fear of thee.

39 Turn away my reproach whereof I am afraid : for thy judgments are good.

40 Behold, I have longed after thy precepts : quicken me in thy righteousness.

VAU.

**L**ET thy mercies also come unto me, O LORD, even thy salvation, according to thy word.

42 So shall I have an answer for him that reproacheth me ; for I trust in thy word.

43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth ; for I have hoped in thy judgments.

44 So shall I observe thy law continually for ever and ever.

45 And I will walk at liberty ; for I have sought thy precepts.

46 I will also speak of thy testimonies before kings, and will not be ashamed.

47 And I will delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved.

48 I will lift up my hands also unto thy commandments, which I have loved ; and I will meditate in thy statutes.

ZAIN.

**R**EMEMBER the word unto thy servant, because thou hast made me to hope.

50 This is my comfort in my affliction : for thy word hath quickened me.

51 The proud have had me greatly in derision;  
yet have I not swerved from thy law.

52 I have remembered thy judgments of old,  
O Lord, and have comforted myself.

53 Hot indignation hath taken hold upon me,  
because of the wicked that forsake thy law.

54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the  
house of my pilgrimage.

55 I have remembered thy name, O LORD, in  
the night, and have observed thy law.

56 This I have had, because I kept thy  
precepts.

#### CHETH.

**T**HE Lord is my portion: I have said that I  
would observe thy words.

58 I intreated thy favor with my whole heart:  
be merciful unto me according to thy word.

59 I thought on my ways, and turned my feet  
unto thy testimonies.

60 I made haste, and delayed not, to observe  
thy commandments.

61 The cords of the wicked have wrapped me  
round; *but* I have not forgotten thy law.

62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks  
unto thee because of thy righteous judgments.

63 I am a companion of all them that fear  
thee, and of them that observe thy precepts.

64 The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy;  
teach me thy statutes.

#### TETH.

**T**HOU hast dealt well with thy servant, O  
LORD, according unto thy word.

66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge  
for I have believed in thy commandments.

67 Before I was afflicted I went astray ; but now I observe thy word.

68 Thou art good, and doest good ; teach me thy statutes.

69 The proud have forged a lie against me : with my whole heart will I keep thy precepts.

70 Their heart is as fat as grease ; but I delight in thy law.

71 It is good for me that I have been afflicted ; that I might learn thy statutes.

72 The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

DAY 25.            Evening Prayer.

JOD.

**T**HY hands have made me and fashioned me ; give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

74 They that fear thee shall see me and be glad ; because I have hoped in thy word.

75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments are righteous, and that in faithfulness thou hast afflicted me.

76 Let, I pray thee, thy lovingkindness be for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

77 Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live : for thy law is my delight.

78 Let the proud be ashamed ; for they have overthrown me wrongfully : *but* I will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and they shall know thy testimonies.

80 Let my heart be perfect in thy statutes :  
that I be not ashamed.

## CAPH.

**M**Y soul fainteth for thy salvation ; *but* I  
hope in thy word.

82 Mine eyes fail for thy word, while I say,  
when wilt thou comfort me ?

83 For I am become like a bottle in the  
smoke ; yet do I not forget thy statutes.

84 How many are the days of thy servant ?  
When wilt thou execute judgment on them that  
persecute me ?

85 The proud have digged pits for me, who  
are not after thy law.

86 All thy commandments are faithful ; they  
persecute me wrongfully ; help thou me.

87 They had almost consumed me upon earth ;  
but I forsook not thy precepts.

88 Quicken me after thy lovingkindness : so  
shall I observe the testimony of thy mouth.

## LAMED.

**F**OR ever, O Lord, thy word is settled in  
heaven.

90 Thy faithfulness is unto all generations ;  
Thou hast established the earth, and it abideth.

91 They abide this day according to thine  
ordinances ; for all things are thy servants.

92 Unless thy law had been my delight, I  
should then have perished in mine affliction.

93 I will never forget thy precepts ; for with  
them thou hast quickened me.

94 I am thine, save me ; for I have sought  
thy precepts.

95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me ; *but* I will consider thy testimonies.

96 I have seen an end of all perfection ; *but* thy commandment is exceeding broad.

## MEM.

**O**H how love I thy law ! It is my meditation all the day.

98 Thy commandments make me wiser than mine enemies ; for they are ever with me.

99 I have more understanding than all my teachers ; for thy testimonies are my meditation.

100 I understand more than the aged, because I have kept thy precepts.

101 I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might observe thy word.

102 I have not turned aside from thy judgments ; for thou hast taught me.

103 How sweet are thy words unto my taste !  
*Yea, sweeter* than honey to my mouth !

104 Through thy precepts I get understanding ; therefore I hate every false way.

DAY 26.

Morning Prayer.

## NUN.

**T**HY word is a lamp unto my feet, and light unto my path.

106 I have sworn, and have confirmed it that I will observe thy righteous judgments.

107 I am afflicted very much : quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.

108 Accept, I beseech thee, the free-will offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and teach me thy judgments.

109 My soul is continually in my hand yet do I not forget thy law.

110 The wicked have laid a snare for me ; yet went I not astray from thy precepts.

111 Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever ; for they are the rejoicing of my heart.

112 I have inclined my heart to perform thy statutes, for ever, even unto the end.

SAMECH.

**I** HATE them that are of a double mind ; but thy law do I love.

114 Thou art my hiding place and my shield : I hope in thy word.

115 Depart from me, ye evil-doers ; that I may keep the commandments of my God.

116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live ; and let me not be ashamed of my hope.

117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe, and shall have respect unto thy statutes continually.

118 Thou hast set at nought all them that err from thy statutes ; for their deceit is falsehood.

119 Thou puttest away all the wicked of the earth like dross : therefore I love thy testimonies.

120 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee ; and I am afraid of thy judgments.

AIN.

**I** HAVE done justice and righteousness ; leave me not to my oppressors.

122 Be surety for thy servant for good ; let not the proud oppress me.

123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for thy righteous word.

124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy. and teach me thy statutes.

125 I am thy servant, give me understanding ; that I may know thy testimonies.

126 It is time for the Lord to work ; *for* they have made void thy law.

127 Therefore I love thy commandments above gold, yea, above fine gold.

128 Therefore I esteem all *thy* precepts concerning all *things* to be right ; *and* I hate every false way.

PE.

**T**HY testimonies are wonderful : therefore doth my soul keep them.

130 The opening of thy words giveth light : it giveth understanding unto the simple.

131 I opened wide my mouth, and panted ; for I longed for thy commandments.

132 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

133 Order my footsteps in thy word ; and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

134 Redeem me from the oppression of man : so will I observe thy precepts.

135 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant : and teach me thy statutes.

136 Mine eyes run down with rivers of water, because they observe not thy law.

TZADE.

**R**IGHTEOUS art thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments.



138 Thou hast commanded thy testimonies in righteousness and very faithfulness.

139 My zeal hath consumed me, because mine adversaries have forgotten thy words.

140 Thy word is very pure : therefore thy servant loveth it.

141 I am small and despised : *yet* do not I forget thy precepts.

142 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is truth.

143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me : *yet* thy commandments are my delight.

144 Thy testimonies are righteous for ever : give me understanding, and I shall live.

DAY 26.

*Evening Prayer.*

KOPH.

**I** HAVE called with my whole heart ; answer me, O LORD : I will keep thy statutes.

146 I have called unto thee ; save me, and I shall observe thy testimonies.

147 I anticipated the dawning of the morning, and cried : I hoped in thy words.

148 Mine eyes anticipated the night watches, that I might meditate in thy word.

149 Hear my voice according unto thy loving-kindness : quicken me, O LORD, according to thy judgments.

150 They draw nigh that follow after wickedness ; they are far from thy law.

151 Thou art nigh, O LORD : and all thy commandments are truth.

152 Of old have I known from thy testimonies, that thou hast founded them for ever.

RESH.

**C**ONSIDER my affliction, and deliver me ; for  
I do not forget thy law.

154 Plead thou my cause, and redeem me :  
quicken me according to thy word.

155 Salvation is far from the wicked ; for  
they seek not thy statutes.

156 Great are thy tender mercies, O LORD :  
quicken me according to thy judgments.

157 Many are my persecutors and my adver-  
saries ; *yet* have I not swerved from thy testi-  
monies.

158 I beheld the treacherous, and was grieved ;  
because they observe not thy word.

159 Consider how I love thy precepts ; quicken  
me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness.

160 The sum of thy word is truth ; and every-  
one of thy righteous judgments *endureth* for ever.

SHIN.

**P**RINCES have persecuted me without a  
cause ; but my heart standeth in awe of  
thy words.

162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth  
great spoil.

163 I hate and abhor falsehood ; *but* thy law  
do I love.

164 Seven times a day do I praise thee, be-  
cause of thy righteous judgments.

165 Great peace have they who love thy law ;  
and they have none occasion of stumbling.

166 I have hoped for thy salvation, O LORD,  
and have done thy commandments.

167 My soul hath observed thy testimonies ;  
and I love them exceedingly.

168 I have observed thy precepts and thy testimonies ; for all my ways are before thee.

TAU.

**L**ET my cry come near before thee, O LORD. Give me understanding according to thy word.

170 Let my supplication come before thee deliver me according to thy word.

171 Let my lips utter praise ; for thou teachest me thy statutes.

172 Let my tongue sing of thy word ; for all thy commandments are righteousness.

173 Let thy hand be ready to help me ; for I have chosen thy precepts.

174 I have longed for thy salvation, O LORD and thy law is my delight.

175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee and let thy judgments help me.

176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep ; seek thy servant ; for I do not forget thy commandments.

DAY 27.

Morning Prayer.

PSALM CXX.

**I**N my distress I cried unto the Lord, and he answered me.

2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips and from a deceitful tongue.

3 What shall be given unto thee, and what shall be done more unto thee, thou deceitful tongue ?

4 Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.

5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in Meshech, that I dwell among the tents of Kedar !

6 My soul hath long had her dwelling with him that hateth peace.

7 I am *for* peace : but when I speak, they are for war.

#### PSALM CXXI.

I WILL lift up mine eyes unto the mountains :  
from whence shall my help come ?

2 My help *cometh* from the Lord, who made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved : he that keepeth thee will not slumber.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord is thy keeper : the Lord is thy shade upon thy right hand.

6 The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

7 The Lord shall keep thee from all evil ; he shall keep thy soul.

8 The LORD shall keep thy going out and thy coming in, from this time forth and for evermore.

#### PSALM CXXII.

I WAS glad when they said unto me, let us go  
unto the house of the LORD.

2 Our feet are standing within thy gates, O Jerusalem ;

3 Jerusalem, thou art builded as a city that is compact together :

4 Whither the tribes go up, even the tribes of the LORD, *for* an ordinance unto Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

5 For there are set thrones for judgment, the thrones of the house of David.

6 Pray for the peace of Jerusalem · they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace be within thee.

9 For the sake of the house of the LORD our God I will seek thy good.

#### PSALM CXXIII.

UNTUNTUO thee do I lift up mine eyes, O thou that sittest in the heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of servants *look* unto the hand of their master, as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress : so our eyes *look* unto the LORD our God, until he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have mercy upon us : for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, and with the contempt of the proud.

#### PSALM CXXIV.

IF it had not been the LORD who was on our side, let Israel now say ;

2 If it had not been the LORD who was on our side, when men rose up against us :

3 Then they had swallowed us up alive, when their wrath was kindled against us :

4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul :

5 Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.

6 Blessed be the LORD, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers : the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8 Our help is in the name of the LORD, who made heaven and earth.

PSALM CXXV.

**T**HEY that trust in the LORD are as mount Zion, which cannot be moved, but abideth for ever.

2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the LORD is round about his people, from this time forth and for evermore.

3 For the sceptre of wickedness shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous ; that the righteous put not forth their hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O LORD, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.

5 But as for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways, the LORD shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity. Peace be upon Israel.

DAY 27.      Evening Prayer.

PSALM CXXVI.

**W**HEN the LORD brought back again the captivity of Zion, we were like unto them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing : then said they

among the nations, the LORD hath done great things for them.

3 The Lord hath done great things for us ; *whereof* we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, O LORD, as the streams in the South.

5 They that sow in tears shall reap in joy.

6 Though he goeth on his way weeping, bearing forth the seed ; he shall come again with joy, bringing his sheaves *with him*.

#### PSALM CXXVII.

**E**XCEPT the LORD build the house, they labor in vain that build it : except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.

2 It is vain for you that ye rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of toil : *for* so he giveth unto his beloved sleep.

3 Lo, children are a heritage of the LORD : *and* the fruit of the womb is *his* reward.

4 As arrows in the hand of a mighty man, so are the children of youth.

5 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them : they shall not be ashamed, when they speak with their enemies in the gate.

#### PSALM CXXVIII.

**B**LESSED is every one that feareth the LORD, that walketh in his ways.

2 For thou shalt eat the labor of thy hands : happy shalt thou be, and it shall be well with thee.

3 Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine, in the innermost parts of thy house : thy children like olive plants, round about thy table.

4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.

5 The LORD shall bless thee out of Zion : and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life.

6 Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children. Peace be upon Israel.

### PSALM CXXIX.

**M**ANY a time have they afflicted me from my youth up, let Israel now say :

2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth up : yet they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back ; they made long their furrows.

4 The LORD is righteous : he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

5 Let them be ashamed and turned backward, all they that hate Zion.

6 Let them be as the grass upon the house-tops, which withereth before it groweth up :

7 Wherewith the reaper filleth not his hand, nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

8 Neither do they that go by say, the blessing of the LORD be upon you ; we bless you in the name of the LORD.

### PSALM CXXX.

**O**UT of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.

2 Lord, hear my voice : let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand ?



4 But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared.

5 I wait for the Lord, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul *waiteth* for the Lord, more than watchmen *look* for the morning ; *yea, more than* watchmen for the morning.

7 O Israel, hope in the LORD ; for with the LORD there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.

#### PSALM CXXXI.

**L**ORD, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty ; neither do I exercise myself in great matters, or in things too wonderful for me.

2 Surely I have stilled and quieted my soul ; like a weaned child with its mother, my soul is with me like a weaned child.

3 O Israel, hope in the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.

DAY 28.

Morning Prayer.

#### PSALM CXXXII.

**L**ORD, remember for David all his affliction ;  
2 How he swore unto the Lord, and vowed unto the Mighty One of Jacob :

3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed ;

4 I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids ;

5 Until I find out a place for the LORD, a tabernacle for the Mighty One of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of it in Ephrathah : we found it in the field of the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacles ; we will worship at his footstool.

8 Arise, O LORD, into thy resting place : thou, and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness ; and let thy saints shout for joy.

10 For thy servant David's sake turn not away the face of thine anointed.

11 The LORD hath sworn unto David in truth ; he will not turn from it : of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne.

12 If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I shall teach them, their children also shall sit upon thy throne for evermore.

13 For the LORD hath chosen Zion ; he hath desired it for his habitation.

14 This is my resting place for ever : here will I dwell ; for I have desired it.

15 I will abundantly bless her provision : I will satisfy her poor with bread.

16 Her priests also will I clothe with salvation : and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.

17 There will I make the horn of David to bud : I have ordained a lamp for mine anointed.

18 His enemies will I clothe with shame : but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

#### PSALM CXXXIII.

**B**EHOLD, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity !

2 It is like the precious oil upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, even Aaron's

beard ; that came down upon the skirt of his garments ;

3 Like the dew of Hermon, that cometh down upon the mountains of Zion : for there the LORD commanded the blessing, even life for evermore.

#### PSALM CXXXIV.

**B**EHOLD, bless ye the LORD, all ye servants of the LORD, who by night stand in the house of the LORD.

2 Lift up your hands to the sanctuary, and bless ye the LORD.

3 The LORD bless thee out of Zion ; even he that made heaven and earth.

#### PSALM CXXXV.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the name of the LORD ; praise *him*, O ye servants of the LORD.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the LORD, in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Praise ye the LORD ; for the LORD is good ; sing praises unto his name ; for it is pleasant.

4 For the LORD hath chosen Jacob unto himself, *and* Israel for his own possession.

5 For I know that the LORD is great, and that our Lord is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the LORD pleased, that hath he done, in heaven and in earth, in the seas and in all deeps.

7 He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth ; he maketh lightnings for the

rain ; he bringeth forth the wind out of his treasuries.

8 Who smote the firstborn of Egypt, both of man and beast.

9 He sent signs and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.

10 Who smote many nations, and slew mighty kings ;

11 Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and all the kingdoms of Canaan :

12 And gave their land for a heritage, a heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy name, O LORD, *endureth* for ever ; thy memorial name, O LORD, throughout all generations.

14 For the LORD shall judge his people, and repent himself concerning his servants.

15 The idols of the nations are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

16 They have mouths, but they speak not ; eyes have they, but they see not ;

17 They have ears, but they hear not ; neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them shall be like unto them ; yea, every one that trusteth in them.

19 O house of Israel, bless ye the LORD : O house of Aaron, bless ye the LORD :

20 O house of Levi, bless ye the LORD : ye that fear the LORD, bless ye the LORD.

21 Blessed be the LORD out of Zion, who dwelleth at Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

DAY 28.

Evening Prayer.

## PSALM CXXXVI.

**O** GIVE thanks unto the LORD ; for he is good : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of gods ; for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

3 O give thanks unto the Lord of lords : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

4 To him who alone doeth great wonders : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

5 To him that by understanding made the heavens : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

6 To him that spread forth the earth above the waters : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

7 To him that made great lights : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

8 The sun to rule by day : for his mercy *endureth* for ever :

9 The moon and stars to rule by night : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

10 To him that smote Egypt in their first-born : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

11 And brought out Israel from among them : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

12 With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

13 To him who divided the Red Sea in sunder : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

14 And made Israel to pass through the midst of it : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

15 But overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red Sea : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

16 To him who led his people through the wilderness : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

17 To him who smote great kings : for his mercy *endureth* for ever :

18 And slew famous kings : for his mercy *endureth* for ever :

19 Sihon king of the Amorites : for his mercy *endureth* for ever :

20 And Og king of Bashan : for his mercy *endureth* for ever :

21 And gave their land for a heritage : for his mercy *endureth* for ever :

22 Even a heritage unto Israel his servant : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

23 Who remembered us in our low estate : for his mercy *endureth* for ever :

24 And hath delivered us from our adversaries : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

25 He giveth food to all flesh : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven : for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

### PSALM CXXXVII.

**B**Y the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

2 Upon the willows in the midst thereof we hung up our harps.

3 For there they that led us captive required of us songs, and they that wasted us *required of us* mirth, *saying*, Sing us one of the songs of Zion.

4 How shall we sing the LORD's song in a strange land ?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget *her cunning*.

6 Let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth, if I remember thee not ; if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy.

7 Remember, O LORD, against the children of Edom the day of Jerusalem ; who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof.

8 O daughter of Babylon, that art to be destroyed ; happy shall he be, that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Happy shall he be, that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the rock.

### PSALM CXXXVIII.

**I** WILL give thee thanks with my whole heart : before the gods will I sing praises unto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and give thanks unto thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth : for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

3 In the day that I called thou answeredst me, thou didst encourage me with strength in my soul.

4 All the kings of the earth shall give thee thanks, O LORD, for they have heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing of the ways of the LORD ; for great is the glory of the LORD.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly : but the haughty he knoweth from afar.

7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me ; thou shalt stretch forth thy hand against the wrath of my enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The LORD will perfect that which concerneth me : thy mercy, O LORD, *endureth* for ever : forsake not the works of thine own hands.

DAY 29.

Morning Prayer.

PSALM CXXXIX.

O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known *me,*

2 Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off.

3 Thou searchest out my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

4 For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether.

5 Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

6 *Such* knowledge is too wonderful for me : it is high, I cannot attain unto it.

7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit ? or whither shall I flee from thy presence ?

8 If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there : if I make my bed in Sheol, behold, thou art there.

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea ;

10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall overwhelm me, and the light about me shall be night ;

12 Even the darkness hideth not from thee, but the night shineth as the day : the darkness and the light are both alike *to thee.*



13 For thou didst form my reins ; thou didst cover me in my mother's womb.

14 I will give thanks unto thee ; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made : wonderful are thy works ; and that my soul knoweth right well.

15 My frame was not hidden from thee, when I was made in secret, *and* curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my unformed substance, and in thy book were all *my members* written, which day by day were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.

17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God ! How great is the sum of them !

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand : when I awake I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God : depart from me therefore, ye bloodthirsty men.

20 For they speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take *thy name* in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee ? And am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee ?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred : they are become my enemies.

23 Search me, O God, and know my heart : try me, and know my thoughts :

24 And see if there be any way of wickedness in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.

#### PSALM CXL.

**D**ELIVER me, O LORD, from the evil men :  
preserve me from the violent men :

2 Who imagine mischiefs in their heart ; continually do they gather themselves together for war.

3 They have sharpened their tongue like a serpent ; adders' poison is under their lips.

4 Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked ; preserve me from the violent man : who has purposed to thrust aside my steps.

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords ; they have spread a net by the way side ; they have set gins for me. [Selah

6 I said unto the LORD, thou art my God : give ear unto the voice of my supplications, O LORD.

7 O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

8 Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked ; further not their evil device ; lest they exalt themselves. [Selah

9 As for the head of those that compass me about, let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

10 Let burning coals fall upon them : let them be cast into the fire ; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

11 An evil speaker shall not be established in the earth : evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the LORD will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the needy.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name : the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

**L**ORD, I have called upon thee ; make haste unto me : give ear unto my voice, when I call unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth as incense before thee ; the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth ; keep the door of my lips.

4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to be occupied in deeds of wickedness with men that work iniquity : and let me not eat of their dainties.

5 Let the righteous smite me, *it shall be a kindness* ; and let them reprove me, *it shall be as oil upon the head* ; let not my head refuse it : for even in their wickedness shall my prayer continue.

6 Their judges are thrown down by the sides of the rock ; and they shall hear my words ; for they are sweet.

7 As when one ploweth and cleaveth the earth, our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth.

8 For mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Lord : in thee do I put my trust ; leave not my soul destitute,

9 Keep me from the snare which they have laid for me, and from the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape.

DAY 29.

Evening Prayer.

PSALM CXLII.

**I** CRY with my voice unto the LORD ; with my voice unto the LORD do I make supplications.

2 I pour out my complaint before him ; I show before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, thou knewest my path, in the way wherein I walk have they hidden a snare for me.

4 Look on *my* right hand, and see ; for there is no man that knoweth me : refuge hath failed me ; no man careth for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O LORD ; I said, Thou art my refuge, my portion in the land of the living.

6 Attend unto my cry ; for I am brought very low : deliver me from my persecutors ; for they are stronger than I.

7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may give thanks unto thy name : the righteous shall compass me about ; for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

PSALM CXLIII.

**H**EAR my prayer, O LORD ; give ear to my supplications : in thy faithfulness answer me, *and* in thy righteousness.

2 And enter not into judgment with thy servant ; for in thy sight no man living is righteous.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul ; he hath smitten my life down to the ground : he hath made me to dwell in dark places, as those that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me : my heart within me is desolate.

5 I remember the days of old ; I meditate on all thy doings : I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 I spread forth my hands unto thee : my soul *thirsteth* after thee, as a weary land. [Selah]

7 Make haste to answer me, O LORD ; my spirit faileth, hide not thy face from me : lest I become like them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness in the morning ; for in thee do I trust : cause me to know the way wherein I should walk ; for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies : I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do thy will ; for thou art my God : thy spirit is good ; lead me in the land of uprightness.

11 Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake : in thy righteousness bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And in thy lovingkindness cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul ; for I am thy servant.

DAY 30.

Morning Prayer.

PSALM CXLIV.

**B**LESSED be the LORD my rock, who teacheth my hands to war, *and* my fingers to fight ;

2 My lovingkindness, and my fortress, my high tower, and my deliverer ; my shield and he in whom I trust ; who subdueth my people under me.

3 Lord, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him ? or the son of man, that thou makest account of him ?

4 Man is like to vanity : his days are as a shadow that passeth away.

5 Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down ; touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them ; send out thine arrows, and discomfit them.

7 Stretch forth thine hand from above ; rescue me, and deliver me out of great waters, out of the hand of aliens.

8 Whose mouth speaketh deceit, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God : upon a psaltery of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.

10 It is he that giveth salvation unto kings ; who rescueth David his servant from the hurtful sword.

11 Rescue me, and deliver me out of the hand of aliens, whose mouth speaketh deceit, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.

12 When our sons shall be as plants grown up in their youth ; and our daughters as corner stones hewn after the fashion of a palace ;

13 *When* our garners are full, affording all manner of store ; *and* our sheep bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our fields ;

14 *When* our oxen are well laden ; *when there* is no breaking in, and no going forth, and no outcry in our streets ;

15 Happy is the people, that is in such a case : *yea*, happy is the people, whose God is the LORD.

## PSALM CXLV.

**I** WILL extol thee, my God, O King ; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee ; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the LORD, and highly to be praised ; and his greatness is unsearchable.

4 One generation shall laud thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

5 Of the glorious majesty of thine honor, and of thy wondrous works, will I meditate.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts ; and I will declare thy greatness.

7 They shall utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The LORD is gracious, and full of compassion ; slow to anger, and of great mercy.

9 The LORD is good to all ; and his tender mercies are over all his works.

10 All thy works shall give thanks unto thee, O LORD : and thy saints shall bless thee.

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power ;

12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glory of the majesty of his kingdom.

13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion *endureth* throughout all generations.

14 The Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that are bowed down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee ; and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

17 The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and gracious in all his works.

18 The LORD is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.

19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him ; he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

20 The LORD preserveth all them that love him ; but all the wicked will he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD ; and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

#### PSALM CXLVI.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD. Praise the LORD, O my soul.

2 While I live will I praise the LORD : I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.

3 Put not your trust in princes, nor in the son of man, in whom there is no help.

4 His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth ; in that very day his thoughts perish.

5 Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the LORD his God.

6 Who made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is ; who keepeth truth for ever.

7 Who executeth judgment for the oppressed ; who giveth food to the hungry : the LORD looseth the prisoners ;

8 The LORD openeth *the eyes* of the blind ; the LORD raiseth up them that are bowed down ; the LORD loveth the righteous ;



9 The LORD preserveth the strangers : he upholdeth the fatherless and widow : but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

10 The LORD shall reign for ever, thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praise ye the LORD.

DAY 30.

Ebening Prayer.

PSALM CXLVII.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD ; for it is good to sing praises unto our God ; for it is pleasant, *and* praise is comely.

2 The LORD doth build up Jerusalem ; he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

3 He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.

4 He counteth the number of the stars ; he giveth them all their names.

5 Great is our LORD, and mighty in power ; his understanding is infinite.

6 The LORD upholdeth the meek : he bringeth the wicked down to the ground.

7 Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving ; sing praises upon the harp unto our God :

8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

9 He giveth to the beast his food, *and* to the young ravens which cry.

10 He delighteth not in the strength of the horse : he taketh no pleasure in the legs of a man.

11 The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.

12 Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem ; praise thy God, O Zion.

13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates ; he hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders ; he filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.

15 He sendeth out his commandment upon earth ; his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth snow like wool ; he scattereth the hoar frost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels : Who can stand before his cold ?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them ; he causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.

19 He showeth his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation ; and as for his judgments, they have not known them. Praise ye the LORD.

#### PSALM CXLVIII.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from the heavens, praise him in the heights.

2 Praise ye him, all his angels : praise ye him, all his host.

3 Praise ye him, sun and moon : praise him, all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that are above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the LORD ; for he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath also established them for ever and ever : he hath made a decree which shall not pass away.

7 Praise the LORD from the earth, ye dragons, and all deeps :

8 Fire and hail, snow and vapor ; stormy wind, fulfilling his word :

9 Mountains and all hills ; fruitful trees and all cedars ;

10 Beasts and all cattle ; creeping things and flying fowl :

11 Kings of the earth and all peoples ; princes and all judges of the earth :

12 Both young men and maidens ; old men and children :

13 Let them praise the name of the LORD ; for his name alone is exalted : his glory is above the earth and heaven.

14 And he hath lifted up the horn of his people, the praise of all his saints ; even of the children of Israel, a people near unto him. Praise ye the LORD.

#### PSALM CXLIX.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise in the assembly of the saints.

2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him : let the children of Zion be joyful in their King.

3 Let them praise his name in the dance : let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.

4 For the LORD taketh pleasure in his people ; he will beautify the meek with salvation.

5 Let the saints exult in glory : let them sing for joy upon their beds.

6 *Let* the high praises of God *be* in their mouth, and a two-edged sword in their hand ;

7 To execute vengeance upon the nations, and punishments upon the peoples ;

8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron ;

9 To execute upon them the judgment written : This honor have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

### PSALM CL.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary : praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him for his mighty acts : praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him with the sound of the trumpet : praise him with the psaltery and harp.

4 Praise him with the timbrel and dance ; praise him with stringed instruments and the pipe.

5 Praise him upon the loud cymbals : praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise ye the LORD.

## THE ORDER FOR THE ADMINISTRATION OF BAPTISM TO INFANTS.

---

¶ *When Baptism is administered during Morning or Evening, it shall be immediately after the regular Service, unless specially desired, when it may be after the Second Lesson.*

¶ *Infants to be baptized should be presented by their parents, when practicable, and one, at least, of the persons presenting ought to be a communicant of this or of some other Evangelical Church.*

¶ *At the time appointed, the Minister, standing near the Font, shall say,*

Hear the words of the Gospel, written by *Mark*, in the tenth Chapter, at the thirteenth verse.

**A**ND they brought unto him little children, that he should touch them; and the disciples rebuked them. But when Jesus saw it, he was moved with indignation, and said unto them; Suffer the little children to come unto me; forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall in no wise enter therein. And he took them in his arms, and blessed them, laying his hands upon them.

¶ *Then shall the Minister make this Exhortation.*

**B**ELOVED, ye hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto Him; how he blamed those who

would have kept them from him; how he exhorteth all men to follow their innocency. Ye perceive how by his outward gesture and deed he declared his good will towards them; for he embraced them in his arms, helaid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly believe, that he who now sitteth at the right hand of the majesty on high, is the same tender Saviour who, in the days of his sojourning upon earth, so lovingly regarded little children. Wherefore being thus persuaded of the good will of our Saviour towards *this infant*: let us faithfully and devoutly call upon him in *its* behalf and say:

¶ *All kneeling.*

Almighty and immortal God, the aid of all who need, the helper of all who flee to thee for succor, the life of those who believe, and the resurrection of the dead; we call upon thee for *this*

*infant* now to be baptized ; of thy bounteous mercy, we beseech thee to receive *him*, and so fill *him* with thy Holy Spirit, that *he* may grow in grace and godliness, and being steadfast in faith, joyful through hope, and rooted in love, may so pass the waves of this troublesome world, that finally *he* may come to the land of everlasting life ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Minister say,*

**D**EARLY beloved, ye have brought *this Child* here to be baptized, ye have prayed that our Heavenly Father, through Jesus Christ our Lord, would vouchsafe to receive *him*, to sanctify *him* with the Holy Spirit, to give *him* the kingdom of heaven and everlasting life ;

I ask, therefore,

**D**O ye solemnly believe all the Articles of the Christian Faith, as contained in the Apostles' Creed ; and do ye acknowledge the obligation, as far as in you lies, to provide, that *this Child* be brought up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord, that *he* be diligently instructed in the Holy Scriptures, and that *he* be taught the Creed, the Lord's Prayer, the Ten Commandments, and all other things which a Christian ought to know and believe to his soul's health ?

*Answer.* We do.

¶ *Then shall the Minister, kneeling, say,*

**O** MERCIFUL God, grant that the old Adam in *this Child* may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in *him*. *Amen.*

Grant that all sinful affections may die in *him*, and that all things belonging to the Spirit may live and grow in *him*. *Amen.*

Grant that *he* may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph, against the devil, the world, and the flesh. *Amen.*

Grant that all who are dedicated to thee in Baptism, may also be endued with heavenly virtues, and everlastingly rewarded, through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who dost live, and govern all things, world without end. *Amen.*

Almighty, everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptizethem In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit ; regard, we beseech thee, our supplications, and grant that *this Child*, now to be baptized, may receive the fulness of thy grace, and ever be among the number of thy faithful children ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Minister shall take the Child into his hands, and shall say,*

Name this Child.

¶ *And then naming it accordingly, he shall dip it in the Water discreetly, or shall pour Water upon it, saying,*

**N**. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Minister shall say,*

**W**E receive *this Child* into the congregation of Christ's Flock, and pray that hereafter *he* shall not be ashamed to confess the faith of Christ crucified; but manfully fight under his banner, against sin, the world, and the devil; and may be Christ's faithful soldier and servant unto *his* life's end. *Amen.*

¶ *Then, all kneeling, the Minister shall offer this prayer, the parents repeating with him:*

**W**E yield thee humble thanks, O heavenly Father, that thou hast inclined us to dedicate *this Child* to thee in baptism; and we humbly pray that thy grace may enable us to bring *him* up in the nurture and admonition of the LORD; through Jesus Christ, thy Son, our Saviour. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall be said;*

**O**UR Father who art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done on

earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. *Amen.*

¶ *Then, all standing, the Minister shall say,*

**F**ORASMUCH as ye have promised to bring up *this Child* in the nurture and admonition of the Lord, I exhort you to have always in remembrance what a solemn obligation ye have here assumed. Ye are, therefore, to take care that *this Child* be virtuously brought up to lead a Godly and a Christian life; remembering always, that Baptism doth represent unto us our profession, which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto Him, that, as he died and rose again for us, so should we, who are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all virtue and godliness of living.

¶ *In the private ministration of Baptism this service may be used, or any portion of it, as the Minister may think best, provided that the prayer beginning with, Almighty, everliving God, &c., to the end of the formula, be used.*

## THE ORDER FOR THE ADMINISTRATION OF BAPTISM TO ADULTS.

---

¶ *When Persons of riper years are to be baptized, timely notice shall be given to the Minister; that so due care may be taken for their examination, whether they be sufficiently instructed in the Principles of the Christian Religion, and prepared to come in repentance and faith to this holy Sacrament.*

¶ *And if they shall be found fit, then may they present themselves, with their witnesses, immediately after any stated service, or if specially desired after the Second Lesson.*

¶ *Then shall the Minister say,*

Hear the words of the Gospel written by *Matthew* in the twenty-eighth Chapter, beginning at the sixteenth Verse.

**B**UT the eleven disciples went into Galilee, unto the mountain where Jesus had appointed them. And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted. And Jesus came to them and spake unto them, saying, All authority hath been given unto me in heaven and on earth. Go ye therefore, and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them into the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit: teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I commanded you: and lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world.

**B**ELOVED, ye hear in this Gospel the express command which our

Saviour Christ gave to his disciples; saying, Go ye and teach all nations, baptizing them into the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit; whereby ye perceive the obligation of this Divine Ordinance, where it may be had. For which cause Peter, when upon his first preaching of the Gospel many were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and the rest of the apostles, Brethren, what shall we do? And Peter said unto them, Repent ye, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ unto the remission of your sins; and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Spirit. For to you is the promise, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call unto him. So in reply to the inquiry of the Jailor, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? Paul and Silas



answered and said ; Believe on the Lord Jesus, and thou shalt be saved, thou and thy house. And they spake the word of the Lord unto him, with all that were in his house. And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes ; and was baptized, he and all his, immediately. [Acts xvi. 30 ] Furthermore, in the tenth Chapter of the Epistle to the Romans, Paul contrasts the righteousness which is of the law with the righteousness which is of faith, and makes the latter speak on this wise ; If thou shalt confess with thy mouth Jesus as Lord, and shalt believe in thine heart that God raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness ; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. [Rom. x. 9.]

Beloved, ye learn from these Scriptures that faith and repentance (fruits of the spirit) must be accompanied with confession of the mouth in baptism. Doubt ye not, therefore, but earnestly believe that God does graciously receive all who truly repent and come unto him by faith ; that he will grant them the remission of their sins, and strengthen them by his indwelling Spirit, and that he will carry on the good work which he has begun in them unto the day of Jesus Christ.

Wherefore, we being thus persuaded of the good will of our heavenly Father towards *these Persons*, truly repenting and believing in his Son Jesus Christ ; let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks to him, and say,

¶ *All kneeling.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee ; increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore. Bless *these thy servants*, that being received into the number of thy visible Church, and filled with thy Spirit, and kept by thy perpetual mercy, *they* may continue steadfast in the confession of thy holy name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Minister shall say to the Persons to be baptized,*

**W**ELL-BELOVED, who are come hither desiring to be Baptized, *ye* have heard how the congregation hath prayed, that our merciful Father would vouchsafe to bless you, and to fill you with his Holy Spirit. *Ye* have heard also that he hath promised in his holy Word to grant those things that we have prayed for ; which promise he, for his part, will most surely keep and perform.

Wherefore, after this promise made by our heavenly Father, in Christ Jesus, *ye* must also faithfully, for your part, in the presence of these your Witnesses, and this whole congregation, promise and answer to the following Questions.

*Question.* Dost thou renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, and the sinful desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow, nor be led by them?

*Answer.* I renounce them all; and by God's help, will endeavor not to follow, nor be led by them.

*Question.* Dost thou believe all the Articles of the Christian Faith, as contained in the Apostles' Creed?

*Answer.* I do.

*Question.* Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

*Answer.* That is my desire.

*Question.* Wilt thou then obediently keep God's holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of thy life?

*Answer.* I will, by God's help.

¶ *Then all kneeling the Minister shall say,*

**O** MERCIFUL God, grant that the old Adam in *these Persons* may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in *them*. *Amen.*

Grant that all sinful affections may die in *them*, and

that all things belonging to the Spirit may live and grow in *them*. *Amen.*

Grant that *they* may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh. *Amen.*

Grant that *they*, and all who are dedicated to thee in Baptism, may also be endued with heavenly virtues, and everlastingly rewarded, through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who dost live and govern all things, world without end. *Amen.*

**A** LMIGHTY, everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son, Jesus Christ, gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit; regard, we beseech thee, our supplications, and grant that the *Persons* now to be baptized may receive the fulness of thy grace, and ever be among the number of thy faithful children; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Minister take each Person to be baptized by the right hand; and shall ask the Witnesses the name; and then shall dip him in the water, or pour water upon him, saying,*

**N**. I baptize thee in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Minister say,*

**W**E receive *this Person*, into the congregation of Christ's Flock, and pray that hereafter *he* shall not be ashamed to confess the faith of Christ crucified, but manfully fight under his banner, against sin, the world, and the devil; and continue Christ's faithful soldier and servant unto *his* life's end. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Minister say,*

**S**EETING now, dearly beloved brethren, that *these Persons* are grafted into the body of Christ's Church visible; let us give thanks unto Almighty God, and with one accord make our prayers unto him, that *they* may lead the rest of *their* life according to his holy Word.

¶ *Then shall be said, all kneeling.*

**O**UR Father, who art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done on earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

**A**Lmighty God, who showest to them that are in error the light of thy Truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness; grant unto all those who are ad-

mitted into the fellowship of Christ's religion, that they may avoid those things that are contrary to their profession, and may follow all such things as are agreeable to the same; and we beseech thee, for thine infinite goodness, that thou wouldst mercifully look upon *these thy servants*, and endue *them* with thy heavenly grace, that *they* may be living members of thy Church; and being steadfast in faith, joyful through hope, and rooted in love, may so pass the waves of this troublesome world, that finally *they* may come to the land of everlasting life, there to reign with thee, world without end; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then all standing up, the Minister, speaking to the Witnesses, shall say,*

**F**ORASMUCH as *these persons* have promised, in your presence, to renounce the devil and all his works, to believe in God, and to serve him; ye must remember that it is your part and duty to put *them* in mind what a solemn vow, promise, and profession, *they* have now made before this congregation, and especially before you *their* chosen witnesses. And ye are also to call upon *them* to use all diligence to be rightly instructed in God's holy Word; that so *they* may grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord

Jesus Christ; and live godly, righteously, and soberly, in this present world.

¶ *And then speaking to the baptized, he shall say,*

**A**ND as for you, who have now, by baptism, openly confessed your faith in Christ, it is your part and duty also, as children of God and of the light, by faith in Jesus Christ, to walk answerably to your Christian calling, and as becometh the children of light; remembering always, that Baptism representeth unto us our profession; which is, to follow the example of our Saviour Christ,

and to be made like unto him; that as he died, and rose again for us, so should we, who are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness; continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all virtue and godliness of living.

¶ *If it be necessary to baptize Adults in private, on account of extreme sickness, this service may be used, or any portion of it, as the Minister may think best, provided there shall be a Confession of Faith, and the use of the formula.*

¶ *If there be occasion for the office of Infant Baptism and that of Adults at the same time, the Minister may combine such portions of each office, as in his discretion he may think proper.*

## THE CATECHISM.

*To be learned by every person before Confirmation.*

**Question.** What is your Christian name?

**Answer.** *N. or M.*

**Q.** When did you receive this name?

**A.** At my Baptism, when I became a member of the visible Church of Christ.

**Q.** What is required of every true Christian?

**A.** Repentance towards God, and faith towards our Lord Jesus Christ.

**Q.** What do you mean by repentance?

**A.** I mean a change of mind, through grace, the gift of God, whereby we turn with godly sorrow from sin to love and serve him.

**Q.** What do you mean by faith towards our Lord Jesus Christ?

**A.** I mean believing and trusting in our Lord Jesus Christ, through whose blood we receive the forgiveness of sins, and through whose righteousness we are accounted righteous before God.

## THE CREED.

*Catechist.* Rehearse the Articles of thy belief.

A. I believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of heaven and earth :

And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord, Who was conceived by the Holy Spirit, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried. The third day he rose again from the dead, He ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty ; from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the Holy Spirit ; the holy Universal Church ; the Communion of Saints ; the Forgiveness of sins ; the Resurrection of the body ; and the life everlasting. Amen.

Q. What dost thou chiefly learn in these Articles of thy Belief.

A. First, I learn to believe in God the Father, who made me, and all the world.

Secondly, in God, the Son, who died, the Just, for the unjust, that he might bring sinners to heaven.

Thirdly, in God the Holy Spirit, who gives spiritual life to all the elect people of God.

Q. How do we know that what is taught in this Creed is true ?

A. Because the same things are taught in the

*Bible*, which is the Word of God.

## THE TEN COMMANDMENTS.

Q. What are the Ten Commandments ?

The same which God spake in the twentieth Chapter of Exodus, saying,

I am the Lord thy God, who brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

I. Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

II. Thou shalt not make unto thee a graven image, nor *the likeness of any form* that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth : thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them : for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, upon the third and upon the fourth generation of them that hate me ; and showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

III. Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain ; for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

IV. Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labor, and do all thy work : but the seventh day is a sabbath of the LORD thy God : in it

thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: for in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

V. Honor thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

VI. Thou shalt do no murder.

VII. Thou shalt not commit adultery.

VIII. Thou shalt not steal.

IX. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.

X. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbor's.

Q. What dost thou chiefly learn by these commandments?

A. I learn two things; my duty towards God and my duty towards my neighbor.

Q. What is thy duty towards God?

A. My duty towards God, is to believe in him, to fear him, and to love him with

all my heart, with all my mind, with all my soul, and with all my strength; to worship him, to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honor his holy Name and his word, and to serve him truly all the days of my life.

Q. What is thy duty towards thy neighbor?

A. My duty towards my neighbor, is to love him as myself, and to do to all men, as I would they should do unto me: to love, honor, and succor my father and my mother: to honor and obey the Queen, and all that are put in authority under her: to order myself lowly and meekly to all men: to hurt nobody by word or deed: to be true and just in all my dealings: to bear no malice nor hatred in my heart: to keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evil-speaking, lying, and slandering: to keep my body in temperance, soberness, and chastity: not to covet nor desire any other men's goods; but to learn and labor truly to get mine own living, and to do my duty in that state of life, unto which it shall please God to call me.

Q. How can we do what God commands?

A. By his special grace, the gift of his Holy Spirit.

Q. To whom does God give his holy Spirit?

A. To those who ask him.

## THE LORD'S PRAYER.

**Q.** Say the Lord's Prayer.

**A.** Our Father who art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done on earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

**Q.** What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

**A.** I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodness, to send his grace unto me, and to all people; that we may worship him, serve him, and obey him, as we ought to do. And I pray unto God, that he will send us all things that are needful both for our souls and bodies; and that he will be merciful unto us and forgive us our sins; and that it will please him to save and defend us in all dangers, and that he will keep us from all sin and wickedness, and from our spiritual enemy, and from everlasting death. And this I trust he will do of his mercy and goodness, through our Lord Jesus Christ, and therefore I say, Amen, So be it.

## THE SACRAMENTS.

**Q.** How many Sacraments hath Christ ordained in his Church?

**A.** Two only, that is to say, Baptism and the Supper of the Lord.

**Q.** What meanest thou by this word *Sacrament*?

**A.** I mean an outward and visible sign ordained by Christ himself.

**Q.** What two lessons may we learn from each of Christ's Sacraments?

**A.** First, that there is an outward visible sign; and secondly, that by this outward sign, something inward and spiritual is signified.

**Q.** What is the outward visible sign, or form in Baptism?

**A.** Water; wherein the person is baptized *In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.*

**Q.** What is the inward thing signified by Baptism?

**A.** A death unto sin and a new birth unto righteousness.

**Q.** Why was the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper ordained?

**A.** As a continual remembrance, or memorial, of the Sacrifice of the death of Christ, and of the benefits which we receive thereby.

**Q.** What is the outward visible sign in the Lord's Supper?

**A.** Bread and Wine which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

**Q.** What do the Bread and Wine represent?

**A.** The Body and Blood of Christ, which were offered once for all upon the Cross.

**Q.** What is required of those who come to the Lord's Supper?

**A.** To examine themselves: whether they repent them truly of their former sins, steadfastly purposing to lead a new life; whether they have a lively faith in God's mercy through Christ, with a thankful remembrance of his death; and whether they be in love with all men.

## THE JUDGMENT.

**Q.** What will take place at the end of the world.

**A.** The Lord Jesus Christ will come again, with power and great glory, to be admired by all them that believe; at his voice all the dead shall rise: every eye shall see him, and judgment will be pronounced: the wicked shall go away into everlasting punishment, but the righteous into life eternal.

¶ *The Catechism with notes and Scripture proofs is published in separate form, and is recommended for the use of young persons.*

# THE ORDER OF CONFIRMATION, OR PUBLIC CONFESSION OF FAITH IN CHRIST.

¶ *When the Candidates have taken their appointed places before the Communion rail, the Bishop, standing, shall read the following Preface.*

**B**ELOVED, it is written that, when the Apostles at Jerusalem had heard that Samaria had received the Word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John, who, when they were come, and had prayed for them, laid their hands on those who were baptized, in the name of the Lord Jesus: also in the same scripture, we read that Paul laid his hands upon certain disciples at Ephesus, after their baptism. In accordance, there-

fore, with apostolic custom, and the practice of the early Church, we have retained this rite of laying on of hands upon those who are baptized, in order that they may thus give further testimony to their faith in Christ, and to their unchanged purpose to lead a new life, following the commandments of God, and walking in his holy ways.

¶ *Then shall the Bishop say,*

**D**O ye here, in the presence of God, and of this congregation, solemnly profess repentance towards God, and faith towards our Lord Jesus Christ?



¶ *And every one shall audibly answer,*

I do.

*Bishop.* Do you believe all the Articles of the Christian faith as contained in the Apostles' Creed?

*Answer.* I do.

*Bishop.* Do you steadfastly purpose, by God's help, to renounce the devil, the world and the flesh, and to keep God's holy will and commandments, and to walk in the same all the days of your life?

*Answer.* I do.

*Bishop.* Our help is in the Name of the Lord;

*Answer.* Who hath made heaven and earth.

*Bishop.* Blessed be the Name of the Lord;

*Answer.* Henceforth, world without end.

*Bishop.* Lord, hear our prayer.

*Answer.* And let our cry come unto thee.

*Bishop.* Let us pray.

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who in thine infinite mercies, hast called us to the knowledge of thy truth, and faith in thy Son Jesus Christ: graciously look upon these thy servants, accept their confessions, and favorably receive this offering of themselves, which they now make unto thee. Strengthen them, we beseech thee, O Lord, with the Holy Spirit, the Comforter, and daily increase in them thy

manifold gifts of grace; the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and true godliness; and fill them, O Lord, with the spirit of thy holy fear, now and for ever. *Amen.*

¶ *Then all of them in order kneeling before the Bishop, he shall lay his hands upon the head of every one severally, saying,*

**D**EFEND, O Lord, this thy Child [for *this thy Servant*] with thy heavenly grace; that he may continue thine for ever; and daily increase in thy Holy Spirit more and more until he come unto thy everlasting kingdom. *Amen.*

¶ *After Confirmation all shall return to their seats and there remain kneeling.*

*Bishop.* The Lord be with you.

*Answer.* And with thy spirit.

*Bishop.* Let us pray.

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who makest us both to will and to do those things which are good and acceptable unto thy divine Majesty: we make our humble supplications unto thee for these thy servants, who have now thus publicly dedicated themselves to thee and thy service. Let thy fatherly hand, we beseech thee, ever be over them; let thy Holy Spirit ever be with them; and so lead them in the

knowledge and obedience of thy word, that they now and evermore may rejoice in thy salvation; through our Lord Jesus Christ, who with thee and the Holy Spirit, liveth and reigneth, ever one God, world without end. *Amen.*

**O** ALMIGHTY Lord, and everlasting God, vouchsafe, we beseech thee, to direct, sanctify, and govern, both our hearts and bodies, in the ways of thy laws, and in the works of thy commandments; that, through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul; through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

**A** LMIGHTY God, who showest to them that are in error the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness; grant unto all those who are admitted into the fellowship of Christ's Religion, that they may avoid those things that are contrary to their profession, and follow all such things as are agreeable to the same; through our Lord Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Bishop say thus,*

**T**HE Blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, be upon you, and remain with you for ever. *Amen.*

---

## SOLEMNIZATION OF MATRIMONY.

---

¶ *First the Banns of all that are to be married together should be published in the Church three several Sundays, after the second Lesson, by the Minister, as follows:*

**I** PUBLISH the Banns of marriage between *M.* of — and *N.* of —. If any of you know cause, or just impediment, why these two persons should not be joined together in holy Matrimony, ye are to declare it. This is the first [*second, or third*] time of asking.

¶ *In all cases, and especially if the persons that are to be married*

*dwell in divers Parishes, care should be taken to conform to the Acts of Parliament relating to Marriages, for information respecting which persons should apply to the Minister.*

¶ *At the day and time appointed for solemnization of Matrimony, the persons to be married shall come into the Church with their friends and neighbors: and standing together, before the Lord's Table, the Man on the right hand, and the Woman on the left, the Minister shall say,*

**D**EARLY beloved, we are gathered here in the sight of God, and in the face of this congregation, to join together this Man and

this Woman in holy Matrimony. It is an honorable estate, instituted of God in the time of man's innocency, signifying unto us the mystical union that is betwixt Christ and his Church. This holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought, in Cana of Galilee. It is commended of Paul as being honorable among all men. Into this holy estate these two persons present come now to be joined. Therefore if any man can show any just cause, why they may not lawfully be joined together, let him now speak, else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

¶ And also, speaking unto the persons to be married, he shall say,

**I** REQUIRE and charge you both, as ye will answer at the dreadful day of judgment when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed, that if either of you know any impediment, why ye may not be lawfully joined together in Matrimony, ye do now confess it. For be ye well assured, that so many as are coupled together otherwise than God's Word doth allow are not joined together by God; neither is their Matrimony lawful.

(Declaration No. 1, to be made by the Man and the Woman.)

**"I** DO solemnly declare that I know not of any lawful impediment why

I, A.B., may not be joined in Matrimony to C.D."

¶ At which day of Marriage, if any man do allege any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in lawful Matrimony; and will be bound, and sufficient sureties with him, to the parties, to prove his allegation; then the solemnization must be deferred, until such time as the truth be tried.

¶ If no impediment be alleged, then shall the Minister say unto the Man,

**M. W**ILT thou have this Woman to be thy wedded wife, to live together after God's ordinance in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou love her, comfort her, honor, and keep her in sickness and in health; and, forsaking all other, keep thee only unto her, so long as ye both shall live?

¶ The Man shall answer,

I will.

¶ Then shall the Minister say unto the Woman,

**N. W**ILT thou have this Man to be thy wedded husband, to live together after God's ordinance in the holy state of Matrimony? Wilt thou obey him and serve him, love, honor, and keep him in sickness and in health; and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto him, so long as ye both shall live?

¶ The Woman shall answer,

I will.

¶ Then shall the Minister say,

Who giveth this Woman to be married to his Man?

¶ *Then shall they pledge their word to each other in this manner*

*The Minister receiving the Woman at her father's or friend's hands, shall cause the Man with his right hand to take the Woman by her right hand and to say after him as followeth,*

(Declaration No. 2.)

¶ *The Man shall here say,*

**I** CALL upon these persons here present to witness that I, A. B., do take thee, C. D., to be my lawful wedded wife,"—to have and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us do part, according to God's holy ordinance.

¶ *Then shall they loose their hands; and the Woman, with her right hand taking the Man by his right hand, shall likewise say after the Minister,*

**I** CALL upon these persons here present to witness that I, A. B., do take thee, C. D., to be my lawful wedded husband,"—to have and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love, cherish, and to obey, till death us do part, according to God's holy ordinance.

¶ *Then shall they again loose their hands; and the Man shall lay a Ring upon the Minister's book. And the Minister, taking the Ring, shall deliver it unto the Man, to put it upon the fourth finger of the Woman's left hand. And the Man, holding the Ring there, and taught by the Minister, shall say,*

**W**ITH this Ring I thee wed: In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit. Amen.

¶ *Then the Man leaving the Ring upon the fourth finger of the Woman's left hand, they shall both kneel down; and the Minister shall say,*

Let us pray.

**O** ETERNAL God, Creator and Preserver of all mankind, Giver of all spiritual grace, the Author of everlasting life; send thy blessing upon these thy servants, this man and this woman, whom we bless in thy Name; that, as Isaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely perform and keep the vow and covenant betwixt them made, (whereof this Ring given and received is a token and pledge,) and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy laws; through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Minister join their right hands together, and say,*

Those whom God hath joined together let no man put asunder.

¶ *Then shall the Minister speak unto the people,*

**F**ORASMUCH as M. and N. have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed the same before God and this company, and thereto have given and pledged their word either to other,

and have declared the same by giving and receiving of a Ring, and by joining of hands; I pronounce that they be Man and Wife together, In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit. *Amen.*

¶ *And the Minister shall add this blessing,*

**G**OD the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit bless, preserve,

and keep you; the Lord mercifully with his favor look upon you. and so fill you with all spiritual benediction and grace, that ye may so live together in this life, that in the world to come ye may have life everlasting. *Amen.*

¶ *During this Service a suitable Address may be given by the Minister, and one or more Hymns may be sung.*

## THE ORDER FOR THE

# BURIAL OF THE DEAD.

¶ *The Minister, meeting the Corpse at the entrance of the Church or Churchyard, and going before it, either into the Church, or towards the Grave, shall say one or more of the following sentences:*

**I** AM the resurrection and the life, *saith the Lord*; he that believeth in me, though he die, yet shall he live; and whosoever liveth and believeth in me, shall never die. *John xi. 25, 26.*

But I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand up at the last upon the earth; and after my skin hath been thus destroyed, yet from my flesh shall I see God: whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another. *Job xix. 25, 26, 27.*

But godliness with contentment is great gain; for

we brought nothing into the world, for neither can we carry anything out; the Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord. *1 Tim. vi. 7; Job i. 21.*

He that heareth my word, and believeth him that sent me, hath eternal life, and cometh not into judgment, but hath passed out of death into life. *John v. 24.*

¶ *After they are come into the Church, shall be said one or both of the following Psalms.*

*Psalm xxxix.*

**I** SAID, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me.

I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from

good ; and my sorrow was stirred.

My heart was hot within me ; while I was musing the fire kindled ; *Then* spake I with my tongue :

Lord, make me to know my end, and the measure of my days, what it is ; let me know how frail I am.

Behold, thou hast made my days *as* hand-breadths ; and mine age is as nothing before thee : surely every man at his best estate is altogether vanity. [Selah

Surely every man walketh in a vain show : surely they are disquieted in vain : he heapeth up *riches*, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

And now, Lord, what wait I for ? my hope is in thee.

Deliver me from all my transgressions : make me not the reproach of the foolish.

I was dumb, I opened not my mouth ; because thou didst it.

Remove thy stroke away from me : I am consumed by the blow of thine hand.

When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a moth : surely every man is vanity. [Selah

Hear my prayer, O Lord, and give ear unto my cry ; hold not thy peace at my tears : for I am a stranger with thee, a sojourner, as all my fathers were.

O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more.

*Psalm xc.*

**L**ORD, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations.

Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God.

Thou turnest man to destruction ; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.

For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.

Thou carriest them away as with a flood ; they are as a sleep : in the morning they are like grass which groweth up.

In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up ; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

For we are consumed in thine anger, and in thy wrath we are troubled.

Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

For all our days are passed away in thy wrath : we bring our years to an end as a sigh.

The days of our years are threescore years and ten, or even by reason of strength fourscore years ; yet is their pride but labor and sorrow ; for it is soon gone, and we fly away.

Who knoweth the power of thine anger, and thy wrath according to the fear that is due unto thee?

So teach us to number our days, that we may get us an heart of wisdom.

Return, O Lord; how long? and let it repent thee concerning thy servants.

O satisfy us in the morning with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil.

Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory upon their children.

And let the favor of the Lord our God be upon us; and establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

¶ *Then shall follow the Lesson, taken out of the fifteenth Chapter of the first Epistle of Paul to the Corinthians, which may be read from the 35th verse beginning, "But some one will say." But the Minister, at his discretion, may select any other suitable portion of Scripture; and in case of the burial of a child, 2 Samuel xii. 15-23, and St. Mark x. 13.16, may be used*

1 Cor. xv. 20.

**B**UT now hath Christ been raised from the dead, the first-fruits of them that are asleep. For since by man *came* death, by man *came* also the resurrection of the dead. For as in Adam all die, so also in

Christ shall all be made alive. But each in his own order: Christ the first-fruits; then they that are Christ's, at his coming. Then *cometh* the end, when he shall deliver up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have abolished all rule and all authority and power. For he must reign, till he hath put all his enemies under his feet. The last enemy that shall be abolished is death. For, He put all things in subjection under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put in subjection, it is evident that he is excepted who did subject all things unto him. And when all things have been subjected unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subjected to him that did subject all things under him, that God may be all in all.

Else what shall they do who are baptized for the dead? If the dead are not raised at all, why then are they baptized for them? why do we also stand in jeopardy every hour? I protest by that glorying in you, brethren, which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily. If after the manner of men I fought with beasts at Ephesus, what doth it profit me? If the dead are not raised, let us eat and drink, for to-morrow we die. Be not deceived: Evil company doth

corrupt good manners. Awake up righteously, and sin not ; for some have no knowledge of God : I speak *this* to move you to shame.

But some one will say, How are the dead raised ? and with what manner of body do they come ? Thou foolish one, that which thou thyself sowest is not quickened, except it die : and that which thou sowest, thou sowest not the body that shall be, but a bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other kind ; but God giveth it a body even as it pleased him, and to each seed a body of its own. All flesh is not the same flesh : but there is one *flesh* of men, and another flesh of beasts, and another flesh of birds, and another of fishes. There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial : but the glory of the celestial is one, and the *glory* of the terrestrial is another. There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars ; for one star differeth from another star in glory. So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption ; it is raised in incorruption : it is sown in dishonor ; it is raised in glory ; it is sown in weakness ; it is raised in power : it is sown a natural body ; it is raised a spiritual body. If there is a natural body, there is also a spiritual *body*.

So also it is written, The first man Adam became a living soul. The last Adam *became* a life-giving spirit. Howbeit that is not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural ; then that which is spiritual. The first man is of the earth, earthy : the second man is of heaven. As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy : and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly. And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God ; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I tell you a mystery : We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump : for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. But when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall come to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. O death, where is thy victory ? O death, where is thy sting ? The sting of death is sin ; and the power of sin is the law : but thanks



be to God, who giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Wherefore, my beloved brethren, be yestedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labor is not vain in the Lord.

¶ *Or this.*

*John xi. 32.*

MARY therefore, when she came where Jesus was, and saw him, fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews *also* weeping who came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled, and said, Where have ye laid him? They say unto him, Lord, come and see. Jesus wept. The Jews therefore said, Behold how he loved him! But some of them said, Could not this man, who opened the eyes of him that was blind, have caused that this man also should not die? Jesus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the tomb. Now it was a cave, and a stone lay against it. Jesus saith, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been *dead* four days. Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou believedst, thou should-

est see the glory of God? So they took away the stone. And Jesus lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me. And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the multitude that standeth around I said it, that they may believe that thou didst send me. And when he had thus spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. He that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with grave-clothes; and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

¶ *Here may be sung a Hymn, and the Minister may use the following, or any short, extemporaneous Prayer.*

O GOD, whose days are without end, and whose mercies cannot be numbered; make us, we beseech thee, deeply sensible of the shortness and uncertainty of human life; and let thy Holy Spirit lead us in true holiness, as thy children, all our days: that, when we shall have served thee in our generation, we may be gathered unto our fathers, having the testimony of a good conscience; in the communion of thy Saints; in the confidence of a certain faith; in the comfort of thy grace, having a sure and blessed hope; in favor with thee our God, and in perfect love with the

world. All which we ask through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Prayer for those who mourn.*

**A**LMIGHTY God our Heavenly Father, behold thy bereaved children, and give them grace to say "thy will be done," for "thou doest all things well." Heal the wound which death has made, and vouchsafe a blessing through the doorway of affliction. May the hearts of those who mourn be weaned from the things of the vain and transitory world, and through the leading and comforting of the Holy Spirit be taught "to know thee and Jesus Christ whom thou hast sent," that when their pilgrimage is terminated here, they may have life for ever more. We believe thy promise that "as one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you." Fill up by thy indwelling presence in the grieving, emptied heart, the place of thy servant who has been called away, and draw the mourner to thyself, that there may be a meeting with the redeemed, where there will be no more parting, no tears, and sorrow and sadness shall flee away. Enable thy servants to be submissive to thy will, and forgiving all that has been done amiss, accept them and us, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¶ *When they come to the Grave, while the Corpse is made ready to be laid into the earth, shall be said,*

**M**AN that is born of a woman, hath but a short time to live, and is full of misery. He cometh up, and is cut down, like a flower; he fleeth as it were a shadow, and never continueth in one stay.

In the midst of life we are in death: of whom may we seek for succor, but of thee, O Lord, who for our sins art justly displeased?

Yet, O Lord God, most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most merciful Saviour, we beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities.

Thou knowest, Lord, the secrets of our hearts; shut not thy merciful ears to our prayers; but spare us, Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and merciful Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternal, suffer us not, at our last hour, for any pains of death, to lose our confidence in thee.

¶ *Then while the earth shall be cast upon the Body, the Minister shall say,*

**F**ORASMUCH as it hath pleased Almighty God, in his wise providence, to take out of this world the soul of our deceased brother, we therefore commit his body to the ground; earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust; awaiting the general Resurrection in the last day, and the

appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ; at whose second coming in glorious majesty to judge the world, the earth and the sea shall give up their dead; and the corruptible bodies of those who sleep in him shall be changed, and made like unto his glorious body; according to the mighty working whereby he is able to subdue all things unto himself.

¶ *Then may be said or sung,*

**A**ND I heard a voice from heaven saying, Write, Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord from henceforth: yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labors; for their works follow with them.

¶ *Or, in the case of a child, the Minister may say,*

**T**HE Lord Jesus said, Suffer the little children to come unto me, forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. *Mark x. 14.*

¶ *Then the Minister and People shall say the Lord's Prayer,*

**O**UR Father, who art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done on earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil. For thine is the

kingdom, the power and the glory, for ever and ever. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Minister shall say one or both of the following prayers, or any other, extemporaneous or otherwise, at his discretion.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, with whom do live the spirits of those who depart hence in the Lord, and with whom the souls of the faithful, after they are delivered from the burden of the flesh, are in joy and felicity: we give thee hearty thanks for the good examples of all those thy servants, who, having finished their course in faith, do now rest from their labours. And we beseech thee, that we, with all those who are departed in the true faith of thy holy Name, may have our perfect consummation and bliss, both in body and soul, in thy eternal and everlasting glory; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**O**MERCIFUL God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life, in whom whosoever believeth shall live, though he die, and whosoever liveth, and believeth in him, shall not die eternally, who also hath taught us, by his holy Apostle Paul, not to be sorry as men without hope, for those who sleep in him; we humbly beseech thee, O Father, graciously keep thy servants, that, when we shall depart this life, we

may rest in him ; and that, at the general Resurrection in the last day, we may be found acceptable in thy sight; and receive that blessing which thy well-beloved Son shall then pronounce to all who love and fear thee, saying, Come, ye blessed children of my Father, receive the kingdom prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this, we beseech thee,

O merciful Father, through Jesus Christ, our Mediator and Redeemer. *Amen.*

**T**HE grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Spirit, be with us all, evermore. *Amen.*

¶ *When this Service is used at Sea, for the words, We commit his body to the ground, &c., substitute, We commit his body to the deep, awaiting the general Resurrection, &c.*

#### THE FORM OF

## ORDAINING DEACONS.

¶ *After the singing of a Hymn, the Litany shall be said. Then shall follow a suitable Sermon, or Exhortation.*

**NOTE.** *After the prayer in the Litany, for Ministers, the following suffrage shall be used: "That it may please thee to bless these thy servants, now to be ordained Deacons, and to endue them with the gifts of the Holy Spirit, that they may duly execute their office, to the edifying of thy Church, and the glory of thy Holy Name."* ~

¶ *Then shall a Presbyter present unto the Bishop such persons as desire to be ordained Deacons, saying,*

**R**IGHT Reverend Brother in Christ, I present unto you these persons present, to be ordained Deacons.

*Bishop.*

**T**AKE heed that the persons whom ye present, are apt and meet, for their learning in the Holy Scriptures and godly conversation, to exercise their Ministry duly, to the honor of God, and the edifying of his Church.

¶ *The Presbyter shall answer:*

**I** HAVE inquired concerning them, and also examined them, and think them so to be.

¶ *Then the Bishop shall say unto the people:*

**B**RETHREN, if there be any of you who knoweth any sufficient reason why any of these persons presented to be ordained Deacons ought not to be admitted to that Office, let him come forth in the Name of God, and declare the same.

¶ *And if sufficient reason be presented, the Bishop shall cease from ordaining that person, until such time as the party accused shall be found clear.*

¶ *Then the Bishop shall commend such as shall be found meet to be Ordained to the Prayers of the congregation : for which Prayers there shall be silence kept for a space.*

¶ *Then shall be said the Service for the Communion, with the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, as follows :*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, the giver of every good and perfect gift, who, by the Holy Spirit, hast appointed a Ministry in thy Church ; mercifully behold these thy servants now to be admitted into the Office of Deacons ; and so replenish them with the truth of thy Doctrine, and adorn them with innocency of life, that, both by word, and good example, they may faithfully serve thee in this Office, to the glory of thy Name, and the edification of thy Church ; through the merits of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy spirit, now and for ever. *Amen.*

*The Epistle.* 1 Tim. iii. 8.

**D**EACONS in like manner *must be grave, not double-tongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre ; holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. And let these also first be proved ; then let them serve as Deacons, if they be blame-*

*less. Women in like manner must be grave, not slanderers, temperate, faithful in all things. Let Deacons be husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well. For they that have served well as Deacons gain to themselves a good standing, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.*

¶ *Or this.*

Acts vi. 2.

**A**ND the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not fit that we should forsake the word of God, and serve tables. Look ye out therefore, brethren, from among you seven men of good report, full of the Spirit and of wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business. But we will continue stedfastly in prayer, and in the ministry of the word. And the saying pleased the whole multitude : and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Spirit, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch : whom they set before the apostles : and when they had prayed, they laid their hands on them.

And the word of God increased ; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem exceedingly ; and a great company of the

priests were obedient to the faith.

¶ *Then shall the Bishop examine every one of those who are to be Ordained, in the presence of the People, after this manner :*

**D**O you trust that you are inwardly moved by the Holy Spirit to take upon you this Office and Ministration, to serve God for the promoting of his glory, and the edifying of his people?

*Answer.* I trust so.

*Bishop.* Do you think that you are truly called according to the will of our LORD Jesus Christ, and according to the order of this Church, to the Ministry of the same?

*Answer.* I think so.

*Bishop.* Do you unfeignedly believe all the Canonical Scriptures of the Old and New Testament?

*Answer.* I do believe them.

*Bishop.* Will you diligently read and expound the same to the people among whom you minister?

*Answer.* I will.

*Bishop.* It appertaineth to the Office of a Deacon to assist the Presbyter as he shall require and direct; to read and instruct out of the Holy Scriptures; to preach the Gospel as opportunity is afforded; to search for the sick, the poor, and the spiritually destitute, and to minister to their necessities. Will you do this gladly and willingly?

*Answer.* I will do so, by the help of God.

*Bishop.* Will you apply all your diligence to frame and fashion your own lives and the lives of your families, according to the Doctrine of Christ; and to make both yourselves and them, as much as in you lieth, wholesome examples to the flock of Christ?

*Answer.* I will so do, the LORD being my helper.

*Bishop.* Will you give heed to your Bishop, and other Ministers who may have the charge and government over you; following with a glad mind and will their Christian counsels and admonitions?

*Answer.* I will endeavor so to do, the LORD being my helper.

¶ *Then the Bishop, laying his hands severally upon the head of every one of them kneeling, shall say,*

**T**AKE thou Authority to execute the Office of a Deacon in the Church of God now committed unto thee; In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Bishop deliver to every one of them the Bible, saying :*

**T**AKE heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them; for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

¶ *Then one of them shall read, The Gospel. Luke xii. 35.*

**L**ET your loins be girded about, and your lamps

burning ; and be yourselves like unto men looking for their lord, when he shall return from the marriage feast ; that, when he cometh and knocketh, they may straightway open unto him. Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching : verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them sit down to meat, and shall come and serve them. And if he shall come in the second watch, and if in the third, and find them so, blessed are those servants.

¶ *Then may follow the Lord's Supper ; which all who are ordained remaining shall receive.*

¶ *Immediately before the Benediction shall be said this Collect :*

**A**LMIGHTY God, giver of all good things, who of thy great goodness hast vouchsafed to call these thy servants to this Office

and Ministry ; make them, we beseech thee, O Lord, to be modest, humble, and constant in their Ministration, that they having always the testimony of a good conscience, and continuing ever stable and strong in thy Son Jesus Christ, may so well behave themselves in this Office, that they may purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith ; through the same thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, to whom be glory and honor, world without end. *Amen.*

**T**HE peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord : And the Blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, be amongst you, and remain with you always. *Amen.*

## THE FORM OF

# ORDAINING PRESBYTERS.

¶ *After the singing of a Hymn, the Litany shall be said. Then shall follow a suitable Sermon, or Exhortation.*

**NOTE.**—*That in the Litany the same suffrage shall be used as is appointed for Deacons ; save only that the word Deacons shall be omitted, and the word Presbyters inserted instead of it.*

¶ *Then shall a Presbyter present unto the Bishop all those who are to be ordained Presbyters, and shall say,*

**R**IGHT Reverend Brother in Christ, I pre-

sent unto you these persons present, to be ordained Presbyters.

*Bishop.* Take heed that these persons, whom ye present, are apt and meet, for

their learning and godly conversation, to exercise their Ministry duly, to the honor of God, and the edifying of his Church.

¶ *The Presbyter shall answer.*

**I** HAVE inquired concerning them, and also examined them, and think them so to be.

¶ *Then the Bishop shall say unto the people.*

**B**RETHREN, these are they whom we purpose, God willing, to ordain this day to the office of Presbyters; for after due examination, we find not to the contrary, but that they are lawfully called to their Function and Ministry, and that they are persons meet for the same. But yet if there be any of you who knoweth any sufficient reason for which any of them ought not to be received into this Office of the Ministry, let him come forth in the Name of God, and declare the same.

¶ *And if the reasons are sufficient the Bishop shall cease from ordaining that person, until such time as the party accused shall be found clear.*

¶ *Then the Bishop, (commending such as are found meet to be ordained, to the Prayers of the congregation,) shall say the Service for the Communion, with the Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, as follows:*

*The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty God, the Giver of every good and perfect gift, who by thy Holy Spirit hast ap-

pointed a Ministry in thy Church; mercifully behold these thy servants now called to the Office of Presbyters; and so replenish them with the truth of thy doctrine, and adorn them with innocency of life, that, both by word and good example, they may faithfully serve thee in this Office, to the glory of thy Name, and the edification of thy Church; through the merits of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. iv. 7.*

**B**UT unto each one of us was the grace given according to the measure of the gift of Christ. Wherefore he saith,

When he ascended on high, he led captivity captive, And gave gifts unto men.

(Now this, He ascended, what is it but that he also descended into the lower parts of the earth? He that descended is the same also that ascended far above all the heavens, that he might fill all things.) And he gave some to be apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, unto the work of ministering, unto the building up of the body of Christ: till we all attain unto the



unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a fullgrown man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ.

*The Gospel. Matt. ix. 36.*

**B**UT when Jesus saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion for them, because they were distressed and scattered, as sheep not having a shepherd. Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few. Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he send forth labourers into his harvest.

¶ *Or this.*

*John x. 1.*

**V**ERILY, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the fold of the sheep, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep. T he porter openeth ; and the sheep hear his voice ; and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. When he hath put forth all his own, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him : for they know his voice. And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him ; for they know not the voice of strangers. This

parable spake Jesus unto them ; but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

Jesus therefore said unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. All that came before me are thieves and robbers : but the sheep did not hear them. I am the door : by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and go out, and shall find pasture. The thief cometh not, but that he may steal, and kill, and destroy : I came that they may have life, and may have it abundantly. I am the good shepherd : the good shepherd layeth down his life for the sheep. He that is a hireling, and not a shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, beholdeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth, and the wolf snatcheth them, and scattereth them : he fleeth because he is a hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good shepherd ; and I know my own, and my own know me, even as the Father knoweth me, and I know the Father ; and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold : them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice ; and they shall become one flock, one shepherd.

¶ *Then the Bishop shall say unto them as follows :*

**Y**E have heard, Brethren, as well in your private examination, as in the exhortation which was now made to you and in the holy lessons taken out of the Gospel, and the writings of the Apostles, of what dignity, and of how great importance this Office is, whereunto ye are called. And now again we exhort you, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye have in remembrance, into how high a dignity, and to how weighty an Office and Charge ye are called : That is to say, to be Messengers, Watchmen, and Stewards of the Lord ; to teach, and to premonish, to feed and provide for the Lord's family : to seek for Christ's sheep that are dispersed abroad, and for his children who are in the midst of this naughty world, that they may be saved through Christ for ever.

Have always therefore printed in your remembrance, how great a treasure is committed to your charge. For they are the sheep of Christ, whom he bought with his death, and for whom he shed his blood. The Church and Congregation whom you must serve is his Spouse and his Body. And if it shall happen that the same Church, or any member thereof, do take any hurt or hindrance by reason of your negligence, ye know

the greatness of the fault, and also the condemnation that will ensue. Wherefore consider with yourselves the end of the Ministry, towards the Children of God, towards the Spouse and Body of Christ ; and see that ye never cease your labour, your care and diligence, until ye have done all that lieth in you, according to your bounden duty, to bring all such as are or shall be committed to your charge, unto that agreement in the faith and knowledge of God, and to that ripeness and perfectness of age in Christ, that there be no place left among you, either for error in religion, or for viciousness in life.

Forasmuch then as your Office is both of so great excellency, and of so great difficulty, ye see with how great care and study ye ought to apply yourselves, as well to show yourselves dutiful and thankful unto that Lord who hath placed you in so high a dignity : as also to beware that neither you yourselves offend, nor be occasion that others offend. Howbeit ye cannot have a mind and will thereto of yourselves ; for that will and ability is given of God alone : therefore ye ought, and have need, to pray earnestly for his Holy Spirit. And seeing that ye cannot by any other means compass the

doing of so weighty a work, pertaining to the salvation of man, but with doctrine and exhortation taken out of the Holy Scriptures, and with a life agreeable to the same; consider how studious ye ought to be in reading and learning the Scriptures, and in framing the manners both of yourselves, and of them that specially pertain unto you, according to the rule of the same Scriptures; and for this self-same cause, how ye ought to forsake and set aside, as much as ye may, all worldly cares and studies.

We have good hope that ye have well weighed these things with yourselves, long before this time; and that ye have clearly determined, by God's grace, to give yourselves wholly to this Office, whereunto it hath pleased God to call you; so that, as much as lieth in you, ye will apply yourselves wholly to this one thing, and draw all your cares and studies this way; and that ye will continually pray to God the Father, by the Mediation of our only Saviour Jesus Christ, for the heavenly assistance of the Holy Spirit: that by daily reading and weighing the Scriptures, ye may wax riper and stronger in your Ministry; and that ye may so endeavour yourselves, from time to time, to sanctify the lives of you

and yours, and to fashion them after the Rule and Doctrine of Christ, that ye may be wholesome and godly examples and patterns for the people to follow.

And now, that this present Congregation of Christ may also understand your minds and wills in these things, and that this your promise may the more move you to do your duties; ye shall answer plainly to these things, which we in the name of God, and of his Church, shall demand of you, touching the same.

Do you think in your heart, that you are truly called, according to the will of our Lord Jesus Christ, and according to the order of this Church, to the Office and Ministry of a Presbyter?

*Answer.* I think it.

*Bishop.* Are you persuaded that the Holy Scriptures contain all Doctrine required as necessary for eternal salvation through faith in Jesus Christ? and are you determined, out of the said Scriptures, to instruct the people committed to your charge, and to teach nothing, as necessary to salvation, but that which you shall be persuaded may be concluded and proved by the Scripture?

*Answer.* I am so persuaded, and have so determined, by God's grace.

*Bishop.* Will you then give your faithful diligence,

always so to minister the Doctrine and Sacraments, and the Discipline of Christ, as the Lord hath commanded, and as this Church hath set forth the same, according to the teachings of Holy Scripture: so that you may teach the people committed to your charge, with all diligence to keep and observe the same?

*Answer.* I will so do, by the help of the Lord.

*Bishop.* Will you be ready, with all faithful diligence, to banish and drive away from the Church all erroneous and strange doctrines contrary to God's Word: and to use both public and private monitions and exhortations, as well to the sick as to the whole, as need shall require, and occasion shall be given?

*Answer.* I will, the Lord being my helper.

*Bishop.* Will you be diligent in Prayer, and in reading the Holy Scriptures, and in such studies as help to the knowledge of the same, laying aside the study of the world and the flesh?

*Answer.* I will endeavor so to do, the Lord being my helper.

*Bishop.* Will you be diligent to frame and fashion your own selves, and your families, according to the Doctrine of Christ; and to make both yourselves and them, as much as in you lieth, wholesome examples

and patterns to the flock of Christ?

*Answer.* I will apply myself thereto, the Lord being my helper.

*Bishop.* Will you maintain and set forwards, as much as lieth in you, peace and love, among all Christian people, and will you render due obedience to your Bishop and to others placed in authority over you?

*Answer.* I will so do, the Lord being my helper.

¶ *Then shall the Bishop, standing up, say,*

**A**LMIGHTY God who hath given you this will to do all these things; grant also unto you strength and power to perform the same; that he may accomplish his work which he hath begun in you; through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *After this, the Congregation shall be desired, secretly in their prayers, to make their humble supplications to God for all these things; for which prayers there shall be silence kept for a space.*

¶ *After which shall be said, the persons to be ordained Presbyters all kneeling, Veni Creator Spiritus, the Bishop beginning.*

**C**OME Holy Spirit, our souls inspire,  
And lighten with celestial fire.  
Thou the anointing Spirit art,  
Who dost thy sevenfold gifts impart.

Thy blessed unction from above  
Is comfort, life, and fire of love.

Enable with perpetual light  
*The dulness of our blinded sight.*

Anoint and cheer our soiled  
face

*With the abundance of thy  
grace*

Keep far our foes, give peace  
at home ;

*Where thou art guide, no ill  
can come.*

Teach us to know the Father,  
Son,

*And thee, of both, to be but  
One,*

That, through the ages all  
along,

*This may be our endless song ;*

Praise to thy eternal merit,  
*Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.*

¶ *That done, the Bishop shall  
pray in this wise, and say,*

Let us pray.

**A**Lmighty God and heavenly Father, who, of thine infinite love and goodness towards us, hast given to us thy only and most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, to be our Redeemer, and the Author of everlasting life ; who after he had made perfect our redemption by his death, and was ascended into heaven, sent abroad into the world his apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors and teachers ; by whose labor and ministry he gathered together a great flock in all the parts of the world, to set forth the eternal praise of thy holy Name ; for these

so great benefits of thy eternal goodness, and for that thou dost still vouchsafe to send forth laborers into thy vineyard, we render unto thee most hearty thanks, we praise and worship thee ; and we humbly beseech thee by the same thy blessed Son, to grant unto all, who either here or elsewhere call upon thy holy Name, that we may continue to show ourselves thankful unto thee for these and all thy other benefits ; and that we may daily increase and go forwards in the knowledge and faith of thee and thy Son, by the Holy Spirit. So that as well by these thy ministers, as by them over whom they shall be appointed thy ministers, thy holy name may be for ever glorified, and thy blessed kingdom enlarged ; through the same thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same Holy Spirit, world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *The persons to be ordained still kneeling, the Bishop and Presbyters shall lay their hands upon the head of every one of them severally, the Bishop saying,*

**T**AKE thou authority to execute the office and work of a presbyter in the Church of God, now committed unto thee by the imposition of our hands ; and be thou a faithful dispenser of the Word of God, and of his Holy Sacraments :

In the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Bishop shall deliver to every one of them kneeling, the Bible into his hand, saying,*

**T**AKE thou authority to preach the Word of God, and to administer the Holy Sacraments.

¶ *Then the Bishop shall proceed with the Service of the Communion, and the newly ordained Presbyters shall remain in the same place where hands were laid upon them, until they have received the Communion.*

¶ *Immediately before the Benediction, shall be said this Collect,*

**M**OST merciful Father, we beseech thee to send upon these thy servants thy heavenly blessing; that they may be clothed with righteousness, and that thy Word spoken by their mouths may have such success, that it may never be spoken in vain. Grant also, that we may have grace to hear and receive what they shall deliver out of thy most holy Word, or agreeably to the same, as the means of

our salvation; that in all our words and deeds we may seek thy glory, and the increase of thy kingdom; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**T**HE peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: And the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, be amongst you and remain with you always. *Amen.*

¶ *And if, on the same day, some be ordained deacons and some presbyters, the deacons shall be first presented, and then the presbyters. The Epistle shall be Ephesians iv. 7 to 13, as before in this office. Immediately after which, they that are to be ordained Deacons, shall be examined, and ordained, as is above prescribed. Then one of them having read the Gospel, which shall be either out of Matthew ix. 36, as before in this office; or else Luke xii. 35 to 38, as before in the Form of the ordination of deacons, they that are to be ordained Presbyters, shall likewise be examined, and ordained, as is in this office before appointed.*

## THE FORM OF CONSECRATING A BISHOP.

---

¶ *The Presiding Bishop (or some other Bishop duly appointed by him) shall begin the Communion Service, in which this shall be the Collect:*

**A**LMIGHTY God, from whom cometh every good and perfect gift, give grace, we beseech thee, to all Bishops and other pastors of thy Church, that they may diligently preach thy Word, and duly administer the godly Discipline thereof; and grant to the people, that they may obediently follow the same; and that all may receive the crown of everlasting glory; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall be read,*

*The Epistle.* 1 Tim. iii. 1.

**F**AITHFUL is the saying, If a man seeketh the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work. The bishop therefore must be without reproach, the husband of one wife, temperate, soberminded, orderly, given to hospitality, apt to teach; no brawler, no striker; but gentle, not contentious, no lover of money; one that ruleth well his own house, having *his* children in subjection with all gravity; (but if a man knoweth not

how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?) not a novice, lest being puffed up he fall into the condemnation of the devil. Moreover he must have good testimony from them that are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.

¶ *Then shall be read,*

*The Gospel.* John xxi. 15.

**J**ESUS saith to Simon Peter, Simon, *son* of John, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs. He saith to him again a second time, Simon, *son* of John, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Tend my sheep. He saith unto him the third time, Simon, *son* of John, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord

thou knowest all things ;  
thou knowest that I love  
thee. Jesus saith unto him,  
Feed my sheep.

¶ *Or this.*

*Matt. xxviii. 18.*

**A**ND Jesus came to  
them and spake unto  
them, saying. All authority  
hath been given unto me in  
heaven and on earth. Go  
ye therefore, and make dis-  
ciples of all the nations,  
baptizing them into the  
name of the Father and of  
the Son and of the Holy  
Spirit : teaching them to  
observe all things whatso-  
ever I commanded you : and  
lo, I am with you always  
even unto the end of the  
world.

¶ *After the Gospel and Sermon  
are ended, the elected Bishop shall  
be presented to the Bishop presid-  
ing ; those who present him saying :*

**R**IGHT Reverend Broth-  
er in Christ, we present  
unto you this godly and  
well-learned man, to be  
consecrated to the Office and  
Work of a Bishop.

¶ *Then shall the Bishop presid-  
ing demand Testimonials in behalf  
of the elected Bishop, and shall  
cause them to be read. And then  
shall be ministered to the Bishop  
elect the promise of due obedience to  
the Presiding Bishop as followeth :*

¶ *The Promise of Canonical  
Obedience.*

**I**N the Name of God.  
Amen. I. N., chosen  
Bishop of this Church [and  
of the Diocese of N.], do  
profess and promise all due  
reverence and obedience to

the Presiding Bishop of this  
Church and to his suc-  
cessors. So help me God,  
through Jesus Christ

¶ *Then the Presiding Bishop  
shall move the Congregation present  
to pray, saying thus to them :*

**B**RETHREN, it is writ-  
ten in the Gospel ac-  
cording to Luke, That our  
Saviour Christ continued  
the whole night in prayer,  
before he did choose and  
send forth his twelve Apost-  
les. It is written also in  
the Acts of the Apostles,  
That the Disciples who were  
at Antioch did fast and  
pray, before they laid hands  
on Paul and Barnabas, and  
sent them forth. Let us  
therefore, following the ex-  
ample of our Saviour Christ,  
and his Apostles, first pray,  
before we admit, and send  
forth *this person* presented  
unto us, to the work where-  
unto we trust the Holy  
Spirit hath called *him*.

¶ *Then shall be said the Litany ;  
save only, that after this place,  
That it may please thee to illumi-  
nate all Ministers, &c., the proper  
Suffrage shall be,*

**T**HAT it may please thee  
to bless our Broth-  
er elected, and to send thy  
grace upon him, that he  
may duly execute the Office  
whereunto he is called, to  
the edifying of thy Church,  
and to the honor, praise,  
and glory of thy Name.

*Answer.* We beseech thee  
to hear us, good Lord.



¶ *Then shall be said this Prayer following:*

**A**LMIGHTY God, mercifully behold this thy servant now called to the Work and Ministry of a Bishop; and so replenish him with the truth of thy doctrine, and adorn him with innocency of life, that both by word and deed, he may faithfully serve thee in this Office, to the glory of thy Name, and the edifying and well-governing of thy Church; through the merits of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Spirit, world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Bishop presiding shall say to him that is to be Consecrated:*

**B**ROTHER, forasmuch as it is enjoined in Holy Scripture, that we should not be hasty in laying on hands and admitting any person to Office in the Church of Christ, which he hath purchased with no less price than the effusion of his own blood, before we admit you to the Office of a Bishop, we will examine you in certain Articles, to the end that the Congregation present may have a trial and bear witness, how you are minded to behave yourself in the Church of God.

Are you persuaded that you are truly called to this Ministration, according to the will of our Lord Jesus

Christ, and the order of this Church?

*Answer.* I am so persuaded.

*The Bishop presiding.* Are you persuaded that the Holy Scriptures contain all doctrines required as necessary for eternal salvation through faith in Jesus Christ? And are you determined out of the same Holy Scriptures to instruct the people committed to your charge; and to teach or maintain nothing, as necessary to eternal salvation, but that which you shall be persuaded may be concluded and proved by the same?

*Answer.* I am so persuaded, and determined, by God's grace.

*Bishop.* Will you then faithfully exercise yourself in the Holy Scriptures, and call upon God by prayer for the true understanding of the same; so that you may be able by them to teach and exhort with wholesome Doctrine, and to withstand and convince the gain-sayers?

*Answer.* I will so do, by the help of God.

*Bishop.* Are you ready, with all faithful diligence, to banish and drive away from the Church all erroneous and strange doctrine contrary to God's Word; and both privately and openly to call upon and encourage others to the same?

*Answer.* I am ready, the Lord being my helper.

*Bishop.* Will you deny all ungodliness and worldly lusts, and live soberly, righteously, and godly in this present world; that you may show yourself in all things an example of good works unto others, that the adversary may be ashamed, having nothing to say against you?

*Answer.* I will so do, the Lord being my helper.

*Bishop.* Will you maintain and set forward, as much as shall lie in you, quietness, love, and peace among all men; and diligently exercise such discipline as, by the authority of God's Word, and by the order of this Church, is committed to you?

*Answer.* I will do so, by the help of God.

*Bishop.* Will you be faithful in Ordaining, or laying hands upon others?

*Answer.* I will so be, by the help of God.

*Bishop.* Will you show yourself gentle, and be merciful, for Christ's sake, to poor and needy people, and to all strangers destitute of help?

*Answer.* I will so show myself, by God's help.

*Bishop.* Will you faithfully feed the flock of God, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly, not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind, neither as being lord over

God's heritage, but being an ensample to the flock?

*Answer.* I will do so, the Lord being my helper.

¶ *Then the Bishop presiding, standing up, shall say;*

**A**LMIGHTY God, our heavenly Father, who hath given you a good will to do all these things, grant also unto you strength and power to perform the same; that, he accomplishing in you the good work which he hath begun, you may be found perfect and blameless at the latter day; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Bishop elect, kneeling down, Veni, Creator Spiritus shall be said; the Bishop presiding beginning, and all others that are present answering by verses, as followeth:*

**C**OME Holy Spirit, our souls inspire,  
And lighten with celestial fire.  
Thou the anointing Spirit art,  
Who dost thy sevenfold gifts impart.

Thy blessed unction from above  
Is comfort, life, and fire of love.  
Enable with perpetual light  
The dulness of our blinded sight.

Anoint and cheer our soiled face  
With the abundance of thy grace  
Keep far our foes, give peace at home;  
Where thou art guide, no ill can come.

Teach us to know the Father,  
 Son,  
*And thee, of both, to be but  
 One,*  
 That, through the ages all  
 along,  
*This may be our endless song ;*

Praise to thy eternal merit,  
*Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.*

¶ *That ended, the Bishop pre-  
 siding shall say,*

Lord, hear our prayer.

*Answer.* And let our cry  
 come unto thee.

Let us pray.

**A**LMIGHTY God, and  
 most merciful Father,  
 who, of thine infinite good-  
 ness, hast given thine only  
 and dearly beloved Son  
 Jesus Christ, to be our Re-  
 deemer, and the Author of  
 everlasting life ; who, after  
 that he had made perfect  
 our Redemption by his  
 death, and was ascended  
 into heaven, poured down  
 his gifts abundantly upon  
 men, making some Apostles,  
 some Prophets, some Evan-  
 gelists, some Pastors and  
 Teachers ; to the edifying  
 and making perfect his  
 Church ; grant, we beseech  
 thee, to this thy servant,  
 such grace, that he may  
 evermore be ready to spread  
 abroad thy Gospel, the glad  
 tidings of reconciliation with  
 thee ; and use the authority  
 given him, not to destruc-  
 tion, but to salvation ; not  
 to hurt, but to help : so

that, as a wise and faithful  
 servant, giving to thy family  
 their portion in due season,  
 he may at last be received in-  
 to everlasting joy ; through  
 Jesus Christ our Lord, who,  
 with thee and the Holy  
 Spirit liveth and reigneth,  
 one God, world without end.  
*Amen.*

¶ *Then the Bishop presiding  
 and such other Bishops as may be  
 present, or, in their absence, three  
 or more Presbyters with him, shall  
 lay their hands upon the head of  
 the elected Bishop, (kneeling before  
 them,) and shall say :*

**T**AKE thou authority to  
 execute the Office and  
 work of a Bishop in the  
 Church of God, now com-  
 mitted unto thee by the im-  
 position of our hands ; in  
 the Name of the Father,  
 and of the Son, and of the  
 Holy Spirit. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Bishop presiding  
 shall deliver him the Bible, saying :*

**G**IVE heed unto read-  
 ing, exhortation, and  
 doctrine. Think upon the  
 things contained in this  
 Book. Be diligent in them,  
 that the increase coming  
 thereby may be manifest  
 unto all men ; for by so  
 doing thou shalt both save  
 thyself and them that hear  
 thee. Be to the flock of  
 Christ a shepherd, not a  
 wolf ; feed them, devour  
 them not. Hold up the  
 weak, heal the sick, bind  
 up the broken, bring again  
 the outcasts, seek the lost.  
 Be so merciful, that you be

not too remiss ; so minister discipline, that you forget not mercy ; that when the Chief Shepherd shall appear, you may receive the never-fading crown of glory ; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall follow the Communion Service.*

¶ *And for the last Collect, immediately before the benediction, shall be said this Prayer :*

**M**OST merciful Father, we beseech thee to send down upon this thy servant thy heavenly blessing ; and so endue him with thy Holy Spirit, that he, preaching thy Word, may not only be earnest to reprove, beseech, and rebuke, with all patience and doctrine ; but also may be to

such as believe a wholesome example in word, in conversation, in love, in faith, in chastity, and in purity ; that, faithfully fulfilling his course, at the latter day he may receive the crown of righteousness, laid up by the Lord, the righteous Judge, who liveth and reigneth, one God, with the Father and the Holy Spirit, world without end. *Amen.*

**T**HE peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord : And the Blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, be amongst you, and remain with you always. *Amen.*

# THE FORM FOR THE

## INSTALLATION OF PASTORS.

*After the usual Morning Prayer, or other Service in which the First Lesson shall be Ezekiel xxxiii. 1-10, and the Second Lesson John x. 1-19, the Bishop, or Presbyter appointed by him, shall say :*

**D**EARLY beloved in the Lord, we have assembled for the purpose of installing the Rev. A. B. as \* Rector [or Minister] of this Church and congregation, and are possessed of your vote that he has been so elected. But if any of you can show just cause

why he may not be installed ; we proceed no further, because we would not that an unworthy person should minister among you.

¶ *If no objection be offered, the Bishop, or Presbyter officiating, shall say :*

The Lord be with you.  
*Answer.* And with thy spirit.

\* *Or, Incumbent.*

Let us pray.

**D**IRECT us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favor, and further us with thy continual help, that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life; through Jesus Christ our Lord, who hath taught us to pray unto thee, O Almighty Father, in his prevailing Name and words.

**O**UR Father, who art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done on earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall the Officiating Minister present the Pastor elect with the Holy Scriptures and the Books of Worship and Government of this Church, saying:*

**R**ECEIVE these Books; and let them be the rule of thy conduct in dispensing the Divine Word, in leading the Devotions of the people, and in exercising the Discipline of this Church; and be thou in all things a pattern to the flock committed to thy care.

¶ *Then shall be said or sung the following Anthem:*

### LAUDATE NOMEN.

**P**RAISE ye the LORD, Praise ye the name of the Lord; praise *him*, O ye servants of the LORD.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the LORD, in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Praise ye the LORD; for the LORD is good; sing praises unto his name; for it is pleasant.—*Psalm cxxxv: 1, 2, 3.*

4 The LORD is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.

5 The LORD is good to all; and his tender mercies are over all his works.

6 All thy works shall give thanks unto thee, O LORD; and thy saints shall bless thee.—*Psalm cxlv: 8, 9, 10.*

7 The LORD doth build up Jerusalem, he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

8 He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.

9 The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.

10 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem; praise thy God, O Zion.

11 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee.

12 He maketh peace in thy borders ; he filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.—*Psalm cxlvii : 2, 3, 11, 12, 13, 14.*

13 God is unto us a God of deliverances ; and unto Jehovah the Lord belongeth escape from death.

14 O God, *thou art* terrible out of thy holy places : the God of Israel, he giveth strength and power unto *his* people. Blessed be God.—*Psalm lxviii : 20, 35.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit ;

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world without end. *Amen.*

*Minister.* The law was given by Moses.

*People.* Grace and truth came by Jesus Christ :

*Minister and People.* Who is God over all, blessed for evermore. *Amen.*

Let us pray.

**M**OST gracious God, the giver of all good and perfect gifts ; give thy grace, we beseech thee, to thy servant, to whom the charge of this congregation is now committed ; and so replenish him with the truth of thy doctrine, and endue him with innocency of life, that he may faithfully serve before thee, to the glory of thy great Name, and the benefit of thy holy Church ; through Jesus Christ, our only Mediator and Redeemer. *Amen.*

**O** HOLY Jesus, who hast purchased to thyself an universal Church, and hast promised to be with that Church to the end of the world ; be graciously pleased to bless the ministry and service of him who is now appointed to offer the sacrifice of prayer and praise to thee in this house, which is called by thy Name. May the words of his mouth, and the meditation of his heart, be always acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, our strength and our Redeemer. *Amen.*

**O** GOD, Holy Spirit, Sanctifier of the Faithful, visit, we pray thee, this Congregation with thy love and favor ; enlighten their minds more and more with the light of the everlasting Gospel ; graft in their hearts a love of the truth ; increase in them true religion ; nourish them with all goodness ; and of thy great mercy keep them in the same, O blessed Spirit, whom, with the Father and the Son together, we worship and glorify as one God world without end. *Amen.*

**O** ALMIGHTY God, who hast built thy Church upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ being the chief Corner Stone ; grant that, by the operation of the Holy Spirit, all Christians may be so

joined together in unity of spirit, and in the bond of peace, that they may be a holy temple, acceptable unto thee. And especially to this congregation present give the abundance of thy grace; that with one heart they may desire the prosperity of thy holy Church universal, and with one mouth may profess the faith once delivered to the saints. And grant that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy

governance, that all who profess and call themselves Christians may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietness; that so they may walk in the ways of truth and peace, and at last be numbered with thy saints in glory everlasting; through thy merits, O blessed Jesus, thou gracious Bishop and Shepherd of our souls, who art with the Father and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

---

---

FORM FOR THE  
CONSECRATION, DEDICATION,  
OR  
OPENING OF A CHURCH OR CHAPEL.

---

¶ *After a suitable Hymn, the Bishop shall say:*

**D**EARLY beloved in the Lord; forasmuch as devout and holy men, as well under the Law as under the Gospel; moved either by the express command of God, or by the influence of the Holy Spirit, and acting agreeably to their own sense of the natural fitness of things, have erected houses for the public worship of God, and separated them from all unhallowed, worldly, and common uses, in order to fill men's minds with greater reverence for his glorious Majesty, and affect their hearts with more

devotion and humility in his service; which pious works have been approved of and graciously accepted by our heavenly Father: Let us not doubt but that he will also favorably approve our godly purpose of setting apart [*or, opening*] this place in a solemn manner, for the several offices of religious worship, and let us faithfully and devoutly seek his blessing on this our undertaking.

¶ *Then shall be said the following prayers, all kneeling:*

**O** ETERNAL God, mighty in power, and of majesty incomprehensible, whom the heavens

cannot contain, much less the walls of temples made with hands; and who yet has been graciously pleased, in thy Son Jesus Christ, our Lord, to promise thy special presence, wherever two or three of thy faithful servants shall assemble in thy Name, to offer up their praises and supplications unto thee; vouchsafe, O Lord, to be present with us, who are here gathered together, to consecrate (or dedicate) this place unto the honor of thy great name; separating it henceforth from all unhallowed, ordinary, and common uses; and dedicating it to thy service, for reading thy Holy Word, for the preaching of the everlasting Gospel, for the administration of holy ordinances, and for the offering of prayer and praise: accept, O Lord, this service at our hands, and bless it with such success as may tend most to thy glory, and the furtherance of our happiness, both temporal and spiritual; through Jesus Christ our blessed Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

**R**EGARD, O Lord, the supplications of thy servants, and grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee in Baptism, may, through thy grace, become a living member of Christ's Church, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful children. *Amen.*

**G**RANT, O Lord, that all who in this place shall confess Christ in the rite of Confirmation may be enabled, through thy grace, to avoid all those things that are contrary to their profession, and to do all such things as are agreeable to the same. *Amen.*

**G**RANT, O Lord, that whosoever shall here commemorate the death of our Lord Jesus Christ in the Holy Supper, may come to that Ordinance with faith, love, and true repentance; and have fellowship with thee and with thy Son, Jesus Christ, our Lord. *Amen.*

**G**RANT, O Lord, that by thy holy Word, which shall be read and preached in this place, and by thy Holy Spirit grafting it inwardly in the heart, the hearers thereof may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and may have power and strength to fulfil the same. *Amen.*

**G**RANT, O Lord, that whosoever shall be joined together in this place in the holy estate of Matrimony, may faithfully perform and keep the covenant between them made, and may remain in perfect love together unto their lives' end. *Amen.*

**G**RANT, we beseech thee, Blessed Lord, that whosoever shall draw



near to thee in this place, to give thanks for the benefits which they have received at thy hands, to set forth thy most worthy praise, to confess their sins unto thee, and to ask such things as are requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul, may do it with such steadiness of faith, and with such seriousness, affection, and devotion of mind, that thou mayest accept their bounden duty and service, and vouchsafe to give whatever in thy infinite wisdom thou shalt see to be most expedient for them: all which we beg for Jesus Christ's sake, our most blessed Lord and Saviour. *Amen.*

¶ *Then shall be read the Morning Prayer, omitting the Litany.*

PROPER PSALMS: xxiv., and cxxxii.

PROPER LESSONS.

*First.* 1 Kings viii. 22-63.

*Second.* 1 Cor iii., or Heb. ix. 1-15.

¶ *In case of the building being ready for Consecration, that is, free from all debt or incumbrance, the following shall be read and signed by the officiating Bishop of the Diocese, followed by the prayers subjoined.*

¶ *After the Sermon, shall be used the following collects, or suitable extemporaneous prayer:*

Let us pray.

**B**LESSED be thy Name, O Lord, that it hath pleased thee to put it into the hearts of thy servants [to appropriate and devote this house to thy honor and

worship;] and grant that all who shall enjoy the benefit of this pious work may show forth their thankfulness, by making a right use of it, to the glory of thy blessed Name; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**O** GOD, Holy Spirit, Sanctifier of the Faithful, visit, we pray thee, this Congregation with thy love and favor; enlighten their minds more and more with the light of the everlasting Gospel; graft in their hearts a love of the truth; increase in them true religion; nourish them with all goodness; and of thy great mercy keep them in the same, O blessed Spirit, whom, with the Father and the Son together, we worship and glorify as one God, world without end. *Amen.*

**O** ALMIGHTY God, who dost vouchsafe to dwell in the assemblies of thy people, and to accept their offerings of service and praise; bless, we beseech thee, the religious services of this day, and grant that in this place now set apart to [or, opened for] thy service, thy holy Name may be worshipped in truth and purity, and the Gospel of Christ be faithfully preached, throughout all generations; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**T**HE peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and

minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: And the Blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit be amongst you, and remain with you always. *Amen.*

SCHEDULE A.

In the name of God. *Amen.*

**W**HEREAS a Church has been erected at within our Diocese and jurisdiction, upon a piece of land (*description of the land and title to be here inserted*); and whereas the said building is now completed and furnished with all things requisite for the due performance of public worship, and is free from all legal liability for debt, and is now ready for consecration; and whereas a Petition has been presented to us by the Incumbent, the Wardens and others (*to be here described as the case may be*), praying that we would

be pleased to consecrate the said building;

NOW THEREFORE, we

by Divine permission, Bishop of \_\_\_\_\_, do by virtue of the authority ordinary and episcopal to us committed, consecrate the said building, and do set it apart from all profane and common uses, and do dedicate the same to Almighty God for the ministration of his Holy Word and Sacraments, and for public worship according to the rites and ceremonies of the Reformed Episcopal Church in the Dominion of Canada, otherwise called the Reformed Church of England, and no other, by the name of

**AND WE DO PRONOUNCE** and declare that the said Church shall remain so consecrated, set apart, and dedicated.

**WITNESS** our hand and seal, this \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_ in the year of our Lord \_\_\_\_\_, and of our \_\_\_\_\_ Consecration the

## ORDER FOR THE CONSECRATION OF CHURCH-YARDS OR CEMETERIES.

### 1.—CONSECRATION OF A CHURCH-YARD, TOGETHER WITH A CHURCH.

¶ *Before or after Service in the Church, the Bishop, Clergy, and the people, shall walk round the portion of ground which is to be consecrated; and the Bishop standing in some convenient place, shall say the following Prayer.*

**O** GOD, who hast taught us in thy holy Word that there is a difference between the spirit of a beast, that goeth downward to the earth, and the spirit of a man, that ascendeth up to God who gave it: and likewise by the example of thy holy servants in all ages, hast taught us to assign peculiar places, where the bodies of thy saints may rest in peace, and be preserved from all indignities, whilst their souls are kept in the hands of their faithful Redeemer; accept, we beseech thee, this charitable work of ours in separating this portion of ground to that good purpose; and give us grace, that by the frequent instances of mortality which we behold, we may seriously consider how frail and uncertain our own condition

is, and may so number our days as to apply our hearts unto wisdom; that in the midst of life thinking upon death, and daily preparing ourselves for the judgment that is to follow, we may have our part in the resurrection to eternal life, with him who died for our sins and rose again for our justification, and now liveth and reigneth with Thee and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

**O** LORD Jesus Christ, who by thy death hast overcome death, and by thy rising to life again hast restored to us everlasting life; grant to all thy servants, who shall here be buried, that their bodies may rest in peace, and that through the grave and gate of death, they may pass to a joyful resurrection, through thy merits, who livest with the Father and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *A Hymn may here be sung and an Address given.*

¶ *Benediction.*

## 2.—CONSECRATION OF A CHURCH-YARD OR CEMETERY, SINGLY.

¶ *At the entrance of the Ground or Church-yard to be consecrated, which shall be sufficiently enclosed, a Petition for its consecration shall be presented to the Bishop (reading as follows),*

**T**O the Right Reverend Bishop of

WE, the Incumbent, Churchwardens, and other inhabitants of having acquired the land (describe it), more particularly described in a deed between and (or by will or otherwise as the case may be), duly registered according to law (where registration is possible) on the day of in the year of on which there is a Church, which we certify to be free from any legal incumbrance, do humbly pray you to separate the same from all profane and common uses, and to consecrate the said Church and set it apart forever for the worship of God according to the Rites and Discipline of the Reformed Episcopal Church in the Dominion of Canada.

¶ *After assenting to its prayer, the Bishop shall say the following Collect,*

**A**SSIST us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favor, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our works begun, continued,

and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *Then the Bishop, Clergy and Laity, in due order, shall walk round the portion of ground which is to be Consecrated, saying or singing Psalms xxiii, xxxix, xc, ciii, or any of them. Returning to the Church Porch or other convenient spot, the Bishop shall say:*

**T**HE glorious majesty of the Lord our God be upon us; prosper thou the work of our hands upon us. O prosper thou our handiwork.

¶ *Then shall the Bishop, or some Clergyman appointed by him, read one of the lessons following:*

Genesis ch. xxiii. or John ch. v, 21 to 30, or 1st Thessalonians ch. iv., 13 to end.

¶ *Then some Clergyman or other person appointed by the Bishop, shall read the sentence of Consecration, according to the form in Schedule B, which he shall sign and order to be recorded in the Registry of the Diocese*

¶ *Then the Bishop shall say the Prayers before directed to be used in a Church-yard consecrated together with a Church, and also the collect for All Saints Day*

**O** ALMIGHTY God, who hast knit together thine elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mystical body of thy Son Christ our Lord; grant us grace so to follow thy blessed Saints in all virtuous

and godly living, that we may come to those unspeakable joys, which thou hast prepared for them that unfeignedly love thee; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *After which a Hymn may be sung, and an Address given.*

¶ *Benediction.*

### SCHEDULE B.

In the name of God. *Amen.*

**W**HEREAS a piece of land situate at within our Diocese and jurisdiction, described as follows (*description of the land and of the title by which it is held to be here entered*) has been appropriated for the burial of the dead; and whereas the said piece of land is sufficiently enclosed

and is now ready for consecration; and whereas a Petition has been presented to us (*as in Schedule A.*)

Now, THEREFORE, we (*as in Schedule A down to the words "common uses"*)—and do dedicate the same to Almighty God for the burial of the dead, according to the rites and ceremonies of the Reformed Episcopal Church in the Dominion of Canada, that the bodies of the faithful may therein rest in peace and hope of the resurrection to eternal life; through Jesus Christ our Lord.

AND WE DO PRONOUNCE, &c., (*as in Schedule A. See form for the Consecration of a Church or Chapel. Page 454.*)

## OFFICE FOR LAYING THE FOUNDATION STONE OF A CHURCH OR CHAPEL.

¶ *All things being ready, the Minister or Bishop (if present) shall say:*

**I**N the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit. *Amen.*

**E**XCEPT the Lord build the house their labor is in vain that build it.

*Minister.* Our help is in the name of the Lord.

*Answer.* Who hath made heaven and earth.

*Minister.* O Lord hear our prayer.

*Answer.* And let our cry come unto thee.

*Minister.* Blessed be the name of the Lord.

*Answer.* From this time forth for evermore.

*All.* The glorious majesty of the Lord our God be upon us, prosper thou the work of our hands upon us. O prosper thou our handiwork.

Our Father, &c.

¶ *Bishop, or Minister,*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, who didst lay in Zion a precious Corner-Stone, not made with hands, bless this stone, for the foundation of this house to be erected to the Glory of thy Holy Name, and grant that they who shall faithfully offer to Thee of their substance for the furtherance of this pious work, may be preserved in body and soul; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Then the Person who lays the Stone shall say,*

**I**N the faith of Jesus Christ, we lay the foundation stone, in the name of God the Father, God the Son, and God the Holy Spirit. *Amen.*

¶ *Bishop, or Minister,*

**H**ERE let true faith, the fear of God, and brotherly love, ever remain; this place is dedicated to prayer, and to the praise of our most holy Saviour Jesus Christ, who ever liveth and reigneth with the Father and the Holy Spirit, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

¶ *Here a Hymn may be sung.*

Let us pray.

**O** GOD, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy, sanctify

and build up these walls to thy honor and glory Let the light of thy holy presence ever shine upon them. And may thy Holy Church, built upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone, fitly framed together, and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, grow unto a Holy Temple in the Lord. *Amen.*

**O** LORD, who wisely orderest all things, both in heaven and earth; to thy merciful protection we commend the workmen employed in this building. Let thy fatherly hand ever be over them; keep them from all evil, accident, hurt or hindrance, and from all unfaithful, profane, or unholy words or deeds; that the work now begun, may by thy blessing on their labor, be brought to a happy end; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**A**SSIST us, O Lord, in all our doings with thy most gracious favor, and further us with thy continual help; that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorify thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life; through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *Address.*

¶ *Hymn.*

¶ *Benediction.*

# ARTICLES OF RELIGION.

¶ *The Articles of the Reformed Episcopal Church in the Dominion of Canada, do contain the true teaching of the said Church agreeable to God's Word.*

¶ *This Church, according to its Declaration of Principles, proclaims its belief in the Doctrines of Grace substantially as they are set forth in the thirty-nine Articles of Religion, contained in this Prayer Book as follows:*

## I. Of Faith in the Holy Trinity.

**T**HERE is but one living and true God, everlasting, without body, parts, or passions; of infinite power, wisdom, and goodness; the Maker and Preserver of all things both visible and invisible. And in the unity of this Godhead there are three Persons, of one substance, power, and eternity; the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit.

## II. Of the Word or Son of God who was made very Man.

**T**HE Son, who is the Word of the Father, begotten from everlasting by the Father, the very and eternal God, and of one substance with the Father, took Man's nature in the womb of the blessed Virgin, of her substance: so that two whole and perfect Natures, that is to say, the Godhead and Manhood, were joined together in one Person, never to be divided, whereof is one Christ, very God, and very Man; who truly suffered, was crucified, dead and buried, to make

peace for us, and to be a sacrifice, not only for original guilt, but also for all actual sins of men.

## III. Of the descent of Christ into Hell.

**T**HE word *Hell*, as used in the so called *Apostles' Creed* is the old English equivalent of the Greek word *Hades* and signifies the abode of departed spirits. In the course of centuries, the meaning of the word has so changed as to give color to many false and misleading notions. In view of which the clause "He descended into Hell" has been omitted in the above named Creed as used in the revised Book of Common Prayer. See Luke xxiii. 43.

**NOTE.**—*The clause did not appear in the Creed until the Fourth Century.*

## IV. Of the Resurrection of Christ.

**C**HRI<sup>ST</sup> did truly rise again from death, and took again his body, with flesh, bones, and all things appertaining to the perfection of man's nature; where-with he ascended into heaven, and there sitteth,

until he return to judge all men at the last day.

*V. Of the Holy Spirit.*

**T**HE Holy Spirit, proceeding from the Father and the Son, is of one substance, majesty, and glory, with the Father and the Son, very and eternal God.

*VI. Of the sufficiency of Holy Scriptures for salvation.*

**H**OLY Scripture (which is the Word of God) containeth all things necessary to salvation: so that whatsoever is not read therein, nor may be proved thereby, is not to be required of any man, that it should be believed as an article of the faith, or be thought requisite or necessary to salvation. In the name of the Holy Scripture we do understand those canonical Books of the Old and New Testament, of whose authority was never any doubt in the Church.

*Of the Names and Number of the Canonical Books.*

**GENESIS,**

*Exodus,*

*Leviticus,*

*Numbers,*

*Deuteronomy,*

*Joshua,*

*Judges,*

*Ruth,*

*The First Book of Samuel,*

*The Second Book of Samuel,*

*The First Book of Kings,*

*The Second Book of Kings,*

*The First Book of Chronicles,*

*The Second Book of Chronicles,*

*The Book of Ezra,*  
*The Book of Nehemiah,*  
*The Book of Esther,*  
*The Book of Job,*  
*The Psalms,*  
*The Proverbs,*  
*Ecclesiastes, or Preacher,*  
*Song of Solomon,*  
*Four Prophets the greater,*  
*Twelve Prophets the less.*

The Book commonly called "*The Apocrypha*" is not a portion of God's Word, and is not therefore to be used in establishing any doctrine, nor is it to be publicly read in the Church.

All the Books of the New Testament, as they are commonly received, we do receive, and account them Canonical.

*VII. Of the Old Testament.*

**T**HE Old Testament is not contrary to the New: for both in the Old and the New Testament everlasting life is set forth through Jesus Christ, who is the only Mediator between God and Man, being both God and Man. Wherefore they are not to be heard, who feign that the old Fathers did look only for transitory promises. Although the Law given from God by Moses, as touching Ceremonies and Rites, do do not bind Christian men, nor the Civil precepts thereof ought of necessity to be received in any commonwealth; yet notwithstanding, no Christian man whatsoever is free from the



obedience of the Commandments which are called Moral.

#### VIII. *Of Regeneration or the New Birth.*

**R**EGENERATION is the creative act of the Holy Spirit, whereby he imparts to the soul a new spiritual life. And whosoever believeth in Christ is born again, for, saith the Scripture, "ye are all the children of God by faith in Jesus Christ."

#### IX. *Of Repentance and Faith.*

**T**RUE repentance is a change of mind toward God, and is the effect of the conviction of sin, wrought in the heart by the Holy Spirit.

True faith is the receiving and resting upon Jesus Christ alone for salvation as he is set before us in the Gospel.

**T**HE faith which brings justification is simply the reliance or dependence on Christ which accepts him as the sacrifice for our sins, and as our righteousness.

We may thus rely on Christ, either tremblingly or confidently; but in either case it is saving faith. If, though tremblingly, we rely on him in his obedience for us unto death, instantly we come into union with him, and are justified. If, however, we confidently rely on him, then have we the com-

fort of our justification. Simply by faith in Christ are we justified and saved.

#### X. *Of the Sonship of Believers.*

**B**ELIEVERS in Christ are born of God, through the regenerating power of his Spirit, and are partakers of the Divine nature; for if "that which is born of the flesh is flesh," so "that which is born of the Spirit is spirit."

And all who are thus born of God are sons of God, and joint heirs with Christ; and therefore, without distinction of name, brethren with Christ and with one another.

#### XI. *Of Original or Birth-Sin.*

**O**RIGINALSIN standeth not in the following of *Adam*, (as the *Pelagians* do vainly talk;) but it is the fault and corruption of the Nature of every man, that naturally is ingendered of the offspring of *Adam*; whereby man is very far gone from original righteousness, and is of his own nature inclined to evil, so that the flesh lusteth always contrary to the spirit; and therefore in every person born into this world, it deserveth God's wrath and condemnation. And this infection of nature doth remain, yea, in them that are regenerated; whereby the lust of the flesh, called

in the Greek, *phronema sarkos*, which some do expound the wisdom, some sensuality, some the affection, some the desire, of the flesh, is not subject to the Law of God. And although there is no condemnation for them that believe and are baptized, yet the Apostle doth confess, that concupiscence and lust hath of itself the nature of sin.

### XII. *Of Man's Condition by Nature.*

**T**HE condition of Man after the fall of Adam is such, that he cannot turn and prepare himself, by his own natural strength and good works, to faith and calling upon God: wherefore we have no power to do good works pleasant and acceptable to God, without the grace of God by Christ assisting us, that we may have a good will, and working with us, when we have that good will.

### XIII. *Of the Justification of Man.*

**W**E are accounted righteous before God only for the merit of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ by Faith and not for our own works or deservings: wherefore, that we are justified by Faith only is a most wholesome Doctrine, and very full of comfort, as is so fully declared in the Word of God.

### XIV. *Of Good Works.*

**A**LBEIT that Good Works, which are the fruits of Faith, and follow after Justification, cannot put away our sins, and endure the severity of God's Judgment; yet are they pleasing and acceptable to God in Christ, and do spring out necessarily of a true and lively Faith; insomuch that by them a lively Faith may be as evidently known as a tree discerned by the Fruit.

### XV. *Of Works before Justification.*

**W**ORKS done before the grace of Christ, and the Inspiration of his Spirit, are not of saving efficacy, forasmuch as they spring not of Faith in Jesus Christ, neither do they make men meet to receive or to deserve grace.

### XVI. *Of Works of Supererogation.*

**V**OLUNTARY Works besides, over and above, God's Commandments, which they call Works of Supererogation, cannot be taught without arrogancy and impiety: for by them men do declare, that they do not only render unto God as much as they are bound to do, but that they do more for his sake, than of bounden duty is required: whereas Christ saith plainly, When ye have done all that are command-

ed you, say, We are unprofitable servants.

**XVII. *Of Christ alone without Sin.***

**C**HRISt in the truth of our nature was made like unto us in all things, sin only excepted, from which he was clearly void, both in his flesh, and in his spirit. He came to be the Lamb without spot, who, by sacrifice of himself made once for ever, should take away the sin of the world, and sin, as *John* saith, was not in him. But all we the rest, although born again in Christ, yet offend in many things; and if we say we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.

**XVIII. *Of Sin after Conversion.***

**T**HE grant of repentance is not to be denied to such as fall into sin after conversion. After we have received the Holy Spirit we may fall into sin, and by the grace of God we may arise again, and amend our lives. And therefore they are to be condemned, who say, they can no more sin as long as they live here, or deny the place of forgiveness to such as truly repent.

**XIX. *Of Election, Predestination and Free Will.***

**W**HILE the Scriptures directly set forth the election, predestination and calling of the people of God

unto eternal life, as Christ saith: "All that the Father giveth me shall come to me;" they no less positively affirm man's free agency and responsibility, and that salvation is freely offered to all through Christ.

This Church, accordingly, simply affirms these doctrines as the Word of God sets them forth, and submits them to the individual judgment of its members, as taught by the Holy Spirit; strictly charging them that God commandeth all men everywhere to repent, and that we can be saved only by faith in Jesus Christ.

**XX. *Of Salvation only in Christ.***

**H**OLY Scripture doth set out unto us the name of Jesus Christ only, whereby men must be saved. His was a finished work and completely sufficient. Without any merit or deserving on our part he has secured to believers in him pardon, acceptance, sonship, sanctification, redemption, and eternal glory. Those who believe in him are in him complete. They are even now justified and have a present salvation; though they may not at all times have the sense of its possession.

**XXI. *Of the Church.***

**A**LL who love the Lord Jesus Christ, who adhere to him by faith, who

are partakers of the Holy Spirit, and worship the Father in spirit and in truth, are the body of Christ, the house of God, the flock of the Good Shepherd—the holy, universal Christian Church.

A visible Church of Christ is a congregation of faithful men, in which the pure Word of God is preached, and the Sacraments are duly ministered according to Christ's ordinance in all those things that of necessity are requisite to the same.

As the Church of *Jerusalem*, *Alexandria*, and *Antioch*, have erred; so also the Church of *Rome* doth err, not only in their living and manner of Ceremonies, but also in matters of Faith.

#### XXII. *Of the Authority of a Church.*

**A** CHURCH hath power to decree Rites or Ceremonies, and to establish forms of worship and to declare its own faith and discipline: yet it is not lawful for any Church to ordain any thing that is contrary to God's Word written, neither may it so expound one place of Scripture, that it be repugnant to another. Wherefore, as the Church ought not to decree any thing against the same, so besides the same it ought not to enforce

any thing to be believed as necessary to Salvation

The Creeds as set forth in the Prayer Book of this Church ought to be received and believed; for they may be proved by Holy Scripture.

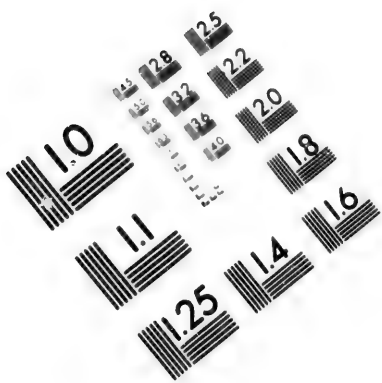
#### XXIII. *Of the Authority of General Councils.*

**G**ENERAL Councils (forasmuch as they are an assembly of men, whereof all are not governed by the Spirit and Word of God) may err, and sometimes have erred, even in things pertaining unto God. Wherefore things ordained by them as necessary to salvation have neither strength nor authority, unless it may be proved that they are taken out of Holy Scripture.

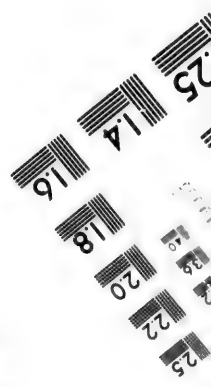
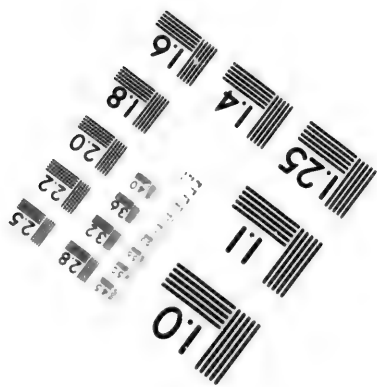
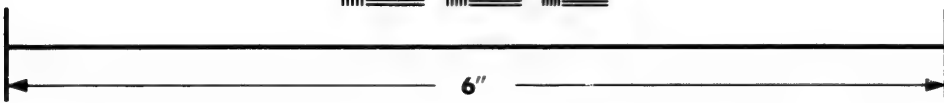
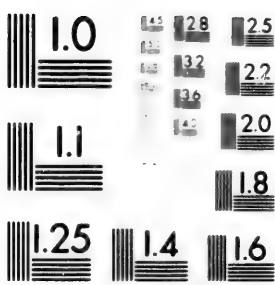
#### XXIV. *Of Ministering in the Congregation.*

**I**T is not lawful for any man to take upon him the office of public preaching, or Ministering the Sacraments in the Congregation, before he has been lawfully called, and sent to execute the same. And those we consider to be lawfully called and sent, who having been called to this work by the Holy Spirit, have public authority given unto them in the Congregation, by those duly appointed to ordain Ministers in the Lord's vineyard.





# **IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation**

**23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 872-4503**



**XXV. *Of speaking in the Congregation in such a Tongue as the people understand.***

**I**T is a thing plainly repugnant to the Word of God, and the custom of the Primitive Church, to have public Prayer in the Church, or to minister the Sacraments in a tongue not understood by the people.

**XXVI. *Of the Sacraments.***

**S**ACRAMENTS ordained by Christ are tokens of Christian men's profession.

There are two Sacraments ordained by Christ our Lord in the Gospel, that is to say, Baptism, and the Supper of the Lord.

Those five, by some called Sacraments, that is to say, Confirmation, Penance, Orders, Matrimony, and Extreme Unction, are not to be counted for Sacraments of the Gospel, for they have not any visible sign or ceremony ordained of God.

The Sacraments were not ordained of Christ to be gazed upon, or to be carried about, but that we should duly use them. And in such only as worthily receive the same is there any spiritual benefit by faith in Christ; but they that receive them unworthily purchase to themselves judgment. 1 Cor. xi., 29.

**XXVII. *Of Baptism.***

**B**APTISM is a sign of profession, whereby

we publicly avow our faith in Christ, and are grafted into the visible Church. It represents the death of believers with Christ, and their rising with him to newness of life. The Baptism of young Children is in any wise to be retained in this Church, as agreeable to ancient usage, and not contrary to holy Writ.

**XXVIII. *Of the Lord's Supper.***

**T**HE Supper of the Lord is not only a sign of the love that Christians ought to have among themselves one to another; but rather is a Memorial of our Redemption by Christ's death: it is also a symbol of the soul's feeding on Christ. And it is a sign of the Communion that we should have with one another.

Transubstantiation (or the change of the substance of Bread and Wine) or Consubstantiation, cannot be proved by holy Writ; but are repugnant to the plain words of Scripture, overthrow the nature of a Sacrament, and have given occasion to many superstitions.

We feed on Christ only after a heavenly and spiritual manner. And the mean whereby Christ is received is faith.

The Sacrament of the Lord's Supper was not by Christ's ordinance, neither is it to be in this Church,



reserved, carried about, lifted up, or worshipped.

**XXIX.** *Of those who partake of the Lord's Supper unworthily.*

**T**HE wicked, and such as be void of a lively faith, although they do carnally and visibly press with their teeth the Sacramental elements of the Lord's Supper, yet in no wise are they partakers of Christ: but rather, to their condemnation, do eat and drink the sign or symbol of so great a thing as His Body and Blood.

**XXX.** *Of both kinds.*

**T**HE Cup of the Lord is not to be denied to the Lay-people; for both the bread and the wine, by Christ's ordinance and commandments, ought to be ministered to all Christian men alike.

**XXXI.** *Of the one Oblation of Christ finished upon the Cross.*

**T**HE offering of Christ is that perfect redemption, propitiation, and satisfaction, once for ever made upon the cross for all sin, both original and actual; and there is none other satisfaction for sin, but that only. Wherefore the sacrifices of Masses, in which it is commonly said, that the priest doth offer Christ for the quick and the dead, to have remission of pain or

guilt, are blasphemous fables, and dangerous deceits.

**XXXII.** *Of the Marriage of Ministers.*

**B**ISHOPS, Presbyters, and Deacons, are not commanded by God's Law, either to vow the estate of single life, or to abstain from marriage: therefore it is lawful for them, as for all other Christian men, to marry at their own discretion, as they shall judge the same to serve better to godliness.

**XXXIII.** *Of Confession and Absolution.*

**P**PRIVATE confession of sins to a priest, commonly known as Auricular Confession, has no foundation in the Word of God, and is a human invention. Priestly absolution is a blasphemous usurpation of the sole prerogative of God. None can forgive sins as against God but God alone.

**XXXIV.** *Of the Traditions of the Church.*

**I**T is not necessary that traditions and ceremonies should be in all places one, and exactly alike; for at all times they have been divers, and may be changed according to the diversities of countries, times, and men's manners, so that nothing be ordained against God's Word. Whosoever through his private judgment, willingly and purposely, doth openly

break the traditions and ceremonies of the Church, which are not repugnant to the Word of God, and are ordained and approved by common authority, ought to be rebuked openly, (that others may fear to do the like,) as he that offendeth against the common order of the Church, and hurteth the authority of the Magistrate, and woundeth the conscience of the weak brethren.

Every particular or national Church hath authority to ordain, change, and abolish, ceremonies or rites of the Church, ordained only by man's authority, so that all things be done to edifying.

**XXXV. *Of Certain Erroneous Doctrines and Practices.***

**T**HE Romish doctrines concerning purgatory, penance, and satisfaction, have no support from the word of God, and are, besides, contradictory of the completeness and sufficiency of the redemption in Christ Jesus, of justification by faith, and of the sanctifying efficiency of God the Holy Spirit. Praying for the dead is man's tradition, vainly invented, and is in violation of the express warnings of Almighty God to the careless and unconverted. The adoration of relics and images, and the invocation of saints, besides that they are grounded upon

no warranty of Scripture, are idolatrous practices, dishonoring to God, and compromising the mediatorship of Christ.

**XXXVI. *Of Consecration of Bishops and Ordering of Presbyters and Deacons.***

**T**HE Book of Consecration of Bishops, and Ordering of Presbyters and Deacons, set forth by this Church, doth contain all things necessary to such Consecration and Ordering: neither hath it any thing, that of itself is superstitious and ungodly. And therefore whosoever are consecrated or ordered according to the Rites of that Book, or hereafter shall be consecrated or ordered according to the same Rites; we decree all such to be rightly, orderly, and lawfully consecrated and ordered.

**XXXVII. *Of the Civil Magistrates.***

**T**HE Queen's Majesty hath the chief power in the Realm of *England*, and other her Dominions, unto whom the civil Government of all Estates in this Realm doth appertain; but hath no authority in things purely spiritual. We do not give to our Princes the ministering either of God's Word, or of the Sacraments; but that only prerogative, which we see to have been given always to all godly Princes in holy Scriptures by God himself;

that is, that they should rule all states and degrees committed to their charge by God, and minister true judgments unto the people.

The Bishop of *Rome* ought to have no jurisdiction in this Dominion.

The Laws of the Realm may punish Christian men with death, for heinous and grievous offences.

It is lawful for Christian men, at the commandment of the Magistrate, to wear weapons, and serve in the wars.

*XXXVIII. Of Christian men's Goods, which are not common.*

**T**HE Riches and Goods of Christians are not common, as touching the

right, title, and possession of the same. Notwithstanding, every man ought, of such things as he possesseth, liberally to give alms to the poor, according to his ability.

*XXXIX. Of a Christian man's Testimony.*

**A**S we confess that vain and rash swearing is forbidden Christian men by the Law of God, so we judge, that Christian religion doth not prohibit, but that a man may formally testify in accordance with the law when the magistrate or ruler requireth in a cause of truth and justice, provided it be done in the fear of God.

---

## A PRAYER FOR UNITY.

---

**O** GOD the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, our only Saviour, the Prince of Peace; who hast taught us how good and pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity, give us grace seriously to lay to heart the great danger arising from unhappy divisions. Take away all hatred and prejudice, and whatsoever else may hinder us from godly Union and Concord: that, as there is but one Body, and one Spirit, and one Hope of our Calling, one Lord, one Faith, one Baptism, one God and Father of us all, so we may henceforth be all of one heart, and of one soul, united in one holy bond of Truth and Peace, of Faith and Love, and may with one mind and one mouth glorify thee; through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.